



THE

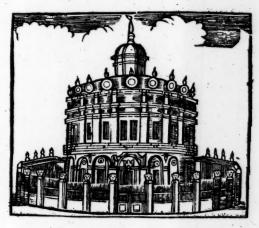
Ladies Calling

IN TWO PARTS.

By the Author of the WHOLE DUTY OF MAN, &c'

The Seventh Impression.

Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a Woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised, Prov. 31.30.



At the THEATER in OXFORD.

M. DCC.

= Ly Cos



EDITOR TO THE READER.

IT is a popular reproach usually cast upon Writers in morality, and perswaders. to devotion, that while they with pompous words represent virtue as a sufficient reward to her felf, and exhort to the contempt of glory; they prefix their names to their labours, and make the Title-page a confutation of the Book that follows it.

Our Author has effectually averted this objection, having been so far from seeking a name from others, as not to have left a possibility for the discovery of his own: but like the river Nilus, that gives fertility and bleffing wherefoe're he passes, hides his head; and permits himself to be only known in the benefits

which he dispenses.

By what methods the other most useful works of this excellent Author have stoln themselves into the world. I am not enabled to relate, but having been made a party to the publication of this present, it may be expected that I render some account thereof. For although the curiofity of enquiring into that which is industriously concealed, be such a rudeness.

ness, and injustice also, as by no means deferves to be encouraged; yet where a benefit has been received, for those who are obliged to desire to acquaint themselves with the person unto whom they stand indebted, that they may pay a respect at least, if they can reach at no more equal retribution; this has such a pretence to gratitude, as may justly demand to be considered. And it will be some satisfaction to the ingenuous enquirer, that tho he have not informed himself in the particulars which he desires, he has not been desirent in the request, and knows as much as is possible.

The Reader therefore may please to understand, that somewhat more than two months since, I received a Letter, accompanied with a roll of papers, opening the which, I found it was written by a hand which I was utterly a stranger to, and that had no name subscribed,

the purport whereof was as follows.

IR,
THE general report of your candour perswades
me you will not reject an address the from
an unknown hand, which encourages me to the
sending these papers to you, with a desire you
would please to peruse them, and commit them
either to the Press or the Fire as you find them
worthy. I shall not need to tell you who I am,
for if my suit be accepted, I have what I desire
without

without it: if it be not, 'tis my interest you should not know who 'tis that has thus importund you. Your Charity, I assure my self, will at a venture pardon,

SIR,

Your humble Servant.

'Twill be superfluous to say how much I was surprized with this so unusual address, how much affected with the singular modesty and humility which it exprest: and after all how much transported upon viewing the Treasure, which was thus as from the Clouds dropt into my hands. Nor was I long to determine which of the two ways of disposal proposed unto me, was to be made use of: and indeed I should much sooner have performed my trust, and taken care that this excellent Tract had immediately seen the light, had it not been needful to transcribe the whole, before it could safely be committed to the press.

This I mention not only to excuse the delay of the Edition, but more especially to beg a pardon for the mis-adventures of it. It being not easie in a written Copy, where a recourse is not to be had to the Author, to do him justice, and avoid failures and mistakes: which in the present instance was the more hazardous, in that every departure from the Authors inimitable pattern, would certainly be for the

worfe.

But

But excuse and complement are any where a very infipid foolish thing, and most intolerable in a ferious concern: I shall not therefore fay ought that looks that way, only offer a short request, which I suppose will be equally in the behalf of the Author of this Tract, the Editor, and the Readers of it. Which is, that whoever takes this book in hand, would feriously consider it, and doing so, receive the infinite benefits of uniform virtue, and fincere piety, the documents whereof are here with all possible advantages propos'd: and thereby give the Author that greatest of blessings, the being an instrument to the eternal happiness of souls; and as to us who deal in the affair of Printing, afford some share in this most desirable event, absolving us from the charge of having done mischief, instead of service to the world. For, to say the truth, no book is so fatally destructive as that which convinces of duty, but fails of perswading to it. But if the best books can do harm, twill certainly be difficult to make a plea for the multitudes of a contrary kind, which now especially usurp upon the age.

THE

PREFACE.

HO the smalness of this tract. will scarce justifie the solemnity of a Preface; yet remembring 'tis design'd for those who are accustomed to Ceremonious Adresses, I think it not best to approach them too abruptly. And indeed besides the Civility, there seems some use of it in order to my design. To advise, or reprove, is so ungrateful an office, that he that undertakes it, had need use all previous arts to vindicate the sincerity of his purpole, and to convince the per-Jon admonished that 'tis neither spleen nor prejudice, but the most real exuberant kindness which prompts him to inflict those wounds of a friend, Prov.

Prov. 27. 6. and that he is never less an enemy, than when he thus tells them the truth, Gal. 4. 16. Therefore, tho they may in the ensuing leaves meet with some things which may have a shew of severity, yet let me assure my Reader, they have indeed a design of the greatest service, by correcting the extravagance of some, to rescue the whole Sex, as from the contagion of the example, so from the community of the blame. For such is either the inadvertence, or malice of a great part of mankind, that (against all rules of discourse) they deduce generals from particulars, make every woman so far an Eve, that her depravation shall forfeit ber whole kind; and because there are foolish and scandalous Women, will scarce allow there are any other.

The truth is, the Error feems in many Men to be affected; they propose to themselves unworthy ends on Women, and make all their observa-

tions

tions wholly in order to those. He that is upon a base pursuit, takes a particular notice of all that he thinks for his turn; the rest fall not within his Sphere: and 'tis too probable he is fo abundantly supplied for that absolute consideration that he never descends to the comparative. Nay, perhaps there may be yet a deeper Original of the scandal: the World is much govern'd by estimation: and as applause encourages and exalts, fo an universal Contempt debases and dejects the Spirit. If it can once pass into a maxim, that Women are such filly or vicious Creatures, it may put fair for the making them so indeed. Themselves may imbibe the common opinion, charge all their Personal Faults on their Sex, think that they do but their kind, when indeed they most contradict it, and no more aspire to any thing worthy, than a Man can pretend to the Excellencies of an Angel. And indeed this seems to be the practical inference

ference of some Wemen, who could hardly have descended to such Dishonours, had they not before been as vile in their own eyes, as they have afterwards render'd themselves in others.

It may therefore upon this account be a necessary Charity to the Sex, to acquaint them with their own Value, animate them to some higher thoughts of themselves; not to yield their Suffrage to those injurious Estimates the World hath made of them, and from a supposed Incapacity of nobler things, to neglect the pursuit of them; from which God and Nature have no more precluded the Feminine, than the Masculine part of Mankind.

In reference to Secular Considerations, their advantages, are most important; Women have a very powerful influence upon all sorts of Transactions in the World: the engaging of the Delilah, and plowing with the heifer, Judg. 14. and 16. being ever the surest way to undermine the Counsels,

sels, and master the force of the stoutest Samson. And accordingly Histories of all kinds assure us, that the Gynæceum has still had a Rival Suffrage with the Senate. I might urge the more regular Powers which appertain unto that Sex: that all Mankind is the Pupil and Disciple of Female-institution: the Daughters' till they write Women, and the Sons' till the first seven years be past; the time when the mind is most ductile, and prepar'd to receive impression, being wholly in the Care and Conduct of the Mother. And whereas 'tis observ'd by Aristotle in his Politick, (and is a proof of his being as wife, as he was a learned Man) that the Estate of Republicks entirely hang on private Families, the little Monarchies both composing and giving Law unto the great; 'tis evident that the disposal of Families and all domeflick concerns therein, lies chiefty on the Wife; whence the same Aristotle declares, that the Spartans notwithstanding b 2

standing their ready address to Em pire, by their great Frugality, Indu-Stry, and military Vertue, could have but half a Happiness, as failing on the part of their wives. But waving these reflections, I shall fix only on the Per-Jonal Accomplishments of the Sex, and peculiarly that which is the most principal Endowment of the Rational Nature, I mean their understanding. Where first it will be a little hard to pronounce, that they are naturally inferiour to Men; when 'tis considered how much of extrinsick weight is put in the ballance to turn it on the Mens side. Men have their parts cultivated and improved by Education, refined and subtiliz'd by Learning and Arts, are like an inclosed piece of a Common, which by Industry and Husbandry becomes a different thing from the rest, tho the natural Turf ownd no fuch inequality. And truly had Women the same Advantage, I dare not fay but they would make as good returns

turns of it; some of those few that have been tried, have been eminent in leveral parts of Learning. To omit the modern instances, Theano after the death of Pythagoras kept up his School; Socrates confesses himself to have been instructed, not only in Rhetorick by Aspatia, but even in the highest points of Philosophy by Diotime. The Roman Story informs us of the deep wisdom of Tanaquil, Cornelia, Livia, to pass by others. And were we fure they would have ballast to their fails, have humility enough to poife them against the vanity of learning, I fee not why they might not more frequently be entrusted with it; for if they could be secured against this weed, doubtless the foil is rich enough to bear a good crop. But not to oppole areceived opinion, let it be admitted, that in respect of their intellects they are below men; yet fure in the fublimest part of humanity, they are their equals: they have souls of as divine

vine an Original, as endless a Duration, and as capable of infinite Beatitude. That spiritual Essence, that ray of Divinity, owns no distinction of Sexes; so that in this sense also, that Aphorism , of the Apostle holds good, there is neither Male nor Female, but all are one, Gal. 3.28. And sure this is the one transcendent Excellency of Human Nature. For alas, what value can comparatively be set upon all other Qualifications, which will finally leave us but like the beasts that perish. And this, as it is the highest pitch of their worth, so it is the safest subject of their Contemplations: other knowledge, as the Apostle speaks, 1 Cor. 8. 1. may puff up, this only will edify.

As therefore when we would pride our selves, we use not to boast our meaner, but our best qualities: so let me solicite Ladies to be so just to themselves, as not to take their own measures by any thing below this. Why should they take so low a level of Great-

Greatness, as to value themselves upon a title which is but a bigger blast of air, when they may derive their descent from above the Stars, claim cognation with Divinity? Why should they dote on the fictitious image of a perhaps more fictitious beauty, which their glass presents them, when they need but look inward to see an infinitely fairer Idea, an emanation of the Eternal Brightne/s? Indeed did they make a just estimate of themselves in this respect, it would overwhelm the vanity of those inferiour things wherein they now have such complacency, nor would they suffer their nobler part to be affronted by the unequal competition of their meaner.

But there is also another consequent which would flow from that esteem; they would solicitously preserve what they so highly prize, it being natural for us to proportion our care to our value. They would be jealously vigilant against every thing, that might eclipse

eclipse the radiancy, or contaminate the purity of their Souls.'Twas the advice of an Heathen Moralist, Revere thy felf: and 'twas very wholsome council: for next our due veneration to God, a reverence to our selves is the most severe controller of all exorbitancies. How can a Soul that remembers its celestial extraction, wallow it self in the mire, stoop to any sordid degenerous practices? Tis said of Themistocles, that seeing once a rich booty about the dead corps of his enemies, he touch'd it not, but pointing to another, said, Take thou that, for thou art not Themistocles. If then a little military fame could so elevate his thoughts, 'tis Shame that any who carry an immortal Spirit about them, should not be rais'd above all the contemptible baits of this sublunary World. Why (bould they not with the like disdain turn over all sensual inordinancies to meer Animals, and Creatures that bave no higher principles than that of sense,

fense, whilst themselves soar up to those more sublimited pleasures, which are at God's right hand for evermore,

Pfalm 16.11.

We may therefore conclude, that whatever vicious impotence Women are under, it is acquir'd, not natural; nor deriv'd from any illiberality of Gods, but from the ill managery of his bounty. He has plac d within them a Pillar of Cloud and Fire, sufficient to shelter and conduct them through all the storms, all the intricacies that can occur in their journey to Canaan; if they will forget that more intrinsick part of their being, live as if they were all body, reject the Manna, and rave after the Quails; that de-Bruction which will thereby be inauci, they must own to spring from themselves. Let them not charge God foolishly, or whink that by making them Women, he necessitated them to be proud or wanton, vain or peevish; since'tis manifest he made them to bet-

ter

ter purposes, was not partial to the other Sex; but that having, as the Prophet speaks, abundance of spirit, Mal. 2. he equally dispens dit, and gave the feeblest Woman as large and capacious a Soul, as that of the greatest Heroe.

Nay, give me leave to far farther, that as to an Eternal well being, he seems to have placed them in more advantageous circumstances, than he has done Men. He has implanted in them some native propensions, which (as I shall hereafter have occasion to observe) do much facilitate the operations of Grace upon them. Besides, there are many temptations to which Men are expos'd, that are out of their road. How hard is it for a Man to converse in the World; but he shall be importun'd to debauchery and exce/s, must forfeit his sobriety, to maintain the reputation of a sociable Person? Again, how liable are they by a promifcuous conversation, among variety of humours, to meet with affronts, which . the

the Maxims of Honour will tell them, must (in spight of all Christ's interdicts) be reveng'd? And this engages them in Quarrels, sometimes in Murders. Now none of these are incident to Women: they must in these and some other instances attack temptations, violently ravish guilt, and abandon their Sex, the whole Oeconomy of their estate, e're they can divest themselves of their innocency. So that God seems in many particulars, to have closelier fenc'd them in, and not left them to those wilder excursions, for which the customary liberties of the other Sex afford a more openway. In (hort, they have so many advantages towards Vertue, that tho' the Philosopher made it one of his solemn acknowledgements to God, that he had made him a Man, not a Woman: yet I think Christian Women have now reason enough to invert that form, and to thank God that he made them Women, and not Men.

But

But we know advantages which are only in speculation, are look don with some diffidence, 'till there have been some practical experiment made of them; I shall therefore evidence the problem by demonstration and instance: desiring my Readers to measure the possibilities of their arriving to eminent degrees of vertue and piety, by what others have attain'd to. Shall not fetch examples of Morality from heathen women because I amnow upon an higher strain; (yet many such might be brought to the reproach of many women, who pretending to more, fall infinitely short of that:) 'tis Chri-Stian vertue that I am now recommending, and which has been eminently exemplified in many of their Sex. How many women do we read of in the Gofpel, who in all the duties of affiduous attendance on Christ, liberalities of love and respect, nay, even in zeal and courage, surpassed even the Apostles themselves? We find his Cross surrounded.

rounded, his Passion celebrated by the avowed tears and lamentations of devout Women, when the most sanguine of his Disciples had denied, yea forswore, and all hadforsaken him. Nay, even death it self could not extinguish their love: we find the despout Maries designing a laborious, chargeable, and perhaps hazardous respect to his corps. And accordingly,'tis a memorable attestation Christ gives to their Piety, by making them the first witnesses of his Resurrection, the prime Evangelists to proclaim those glad Tidings; and, as a Learned Manspeaks, Apostles to the Apostles. Nor is the devotion of that Sex to be found only in the facred Records: the Primitive times have left us many Memorials of the like, and the Martyrologies are full of Female sufferers of all ages and conditions, who by the fervour of their Zeal, had overcome the timorousness of their nature, and wearied the cruelty of their Per-Jecutours. And as Women help'd to augment

gment the number of Martyrs, so did they of Confessors also, in a stout owning, and diligent practice of Christianity. Queens and Empresses knew then no title so glorious, as that of a nursing Mother to the Church; they have often exchang d their Palaces for little Cells and Oratories, and valued not their own Diadems, in comparison with their Saviour's Crown of thorns. And tho by a perpetual declination from that pristine Zeal, the instances have in every Age grown less numerous, yet none has wanted some very illustrious examples. Nay, even in our dregs of time, in this common decay of all good, there are, I doubt not, many who (according to their opportunities) transcribe the former Copies, live like people that know they must live hereafter, and present us yet with some specimen of ancient Vertue. Nay, to speak an impartial truth, 'tis not to be denied, but the reputation of Religion is more kept up by Women than Men,

Men, many of this Sex countenancing it by their Practice, whereas more of the other do not only neglect, but decry it. And now, since Women are compass' d about with so great a cloud of Witnesses, who by doing the thing give the surest evidence that 'tis not unfeasible, why should any plead an impossibility? In matter of vanity and pomp they are not so easily dishearten'd, no pattern of that kind can be fet, which will not be industriously imitated; nay, in the greatest inequality of materials for it. Why then should their emulation leave them, where only it could do them good? How comes it, that of those who have equal principles of a Spiritual Being, some live according to the Dignity of it; and others who see them do so, do yet live as if they assented to that Philosopher's paradox, who said, Women had no Souls; or at least were of the Pythagorean Sect, and look dupon themselves only as the Jails and Prisons of former offending Spirits, which they

they resolved to fit for a yet viler transmigration; give them the appetites of Beasts, before they assume the Bodies? This is indeed an unlucky Humility, that those who in all other instances are apt to overween, should here sink fo much below themselves. And I hope'twill not appear an uncivil address, to perswade them to a juster estimate of their own worth. And if what has been said to that end, may have any effect, I shall not desire a better Preparation to the ensuing Tract; since she that duly considers her own capacity of Eternal Bliss, and withall, the possibility of as endless a Misery, according as she performs or neglects the several parts of her Duty, will sure need no other incentive to the diligent Pursuit of it.



THE

LADIES CALLING.

PART. I. SECT. I.

Of Modesty.

was made to the Gentry of this Nation, to perswade them to that Vertue which would be both their Pleasure and Reward. I cannot, I confess, boast any such Effect of that, as should much inspirit the hopes of a new attempt; yet since we see in our proper secular Concerns, Defeats do many times animate no less than Success, I know not why in this more charitable Design I should sit down discouraged. Men usually raise not a Siege

Siege upon the first repulse, but reinforce their Batteries, observe more curiously which are the most assailable accessible parts, and accordingly dispose their Assault: it will then be no unreasonable imitation in the present case, if after a successes Attempt upon the more impregnable Masculine part of the Gentry, I now assay the Feminine, whose native Sostness and Gentleness may render them less apt for that resistance of good Counsel, wherein too many men place their Gal-

lantry.

2. I presume those to whom that little Track was at first defign'd, will be so willing to relinquish their Title, that I might without imputation of Robbery exchange my Patrons, and by a new Dedication fuperfede the labour of a new Book. And indeed, fince what was there faid was founded more on the diffinction of Qualities than of Sex, there would not need many razures to render it as proper for the one as the other; and I shall take so much advantage of it, as to affure the Female Gentry, that they may there find much of the Duty incumbent on them, in respect of that Rank and Condition they hold in the World: and therefore, tho I shall sometimes make some reflections on it, yet as to the main, I shall think it the easiest course, as well for them as my felf, to direct them thither.

3. But it may feem to have too much of

the Pedant, to entertain new Scholars only with the cast or nauseated learning of the old; and when I remember I write to Ladies, who use to think the newness of any thing a considerable Addition to its value, I conceive my self oblig das well in Civility to their humour, as charity to their needs, to give them something which they may own as their peculiar. And to render it the more unalienable, I shall affix it to their Sex; and make it the subject of my present inquisition, what in respect of that are the proper and distinct Obligations, under which, by the affignment of God and

Nature, they are plac'd.

4. THAT the Obligation to Moral and Christian Vertues is in it self universal, and not confin'd to any Sex or Person, is not to be .denyed: yet, as in Human Constitutions there are often Precepts, which (tho not exclusive of any, do yet) more peculiarly and eminently level at some particular Rank or Order of Men; so in the Laws of God and Nature, there appears the like distinction. That All-wife Creator, who hath put peculiar Proprieties and Inclinations into his Creatures, hath accordingly defign'd their actuating and improving them: and altho in mankind, which differs not in species but in gender, the variety may feem less; yet there is still enough to found some diversity, either in the kind or degree of duty. This fure is shadowed to us in that particular

caution given to the Jews, not to confound the habit of the feveral Sexes, Deut. 22. 5. and yet more clearly evinc'd in the Precept which the Apostles address to women, 1. Tim. 2. and 1. Pet. 3. Nay, this is fo granted a Truth, that all Ages and Nations have made fome distinction between Masculine and Feminine Vertues; Nature having not only given a distinction as to the Beauties of their outward Form, but also in their very mold and constitution implanted peculiar aptnesses and Proprieties of Mind, which accordingly vary the measure of Decency; that being comely for the one Sex, which often is not (at least in the same degree) for the other. It will therefore be no abfurd attempt, to decipher those Excellencies, which are the genuine and proper ornaments of Women: which tho in fome instances they may perhaps prove coincident with those of Men; yet even those which are equally inclusive of both, by the Divine command may have fome additional weight on the Female fide, in respect of Decency, Fame, or fome other (not despicable) consideration.

5. For the better directing our present Inquisition, it will be most regular, first to inquire what those Vertues are, which are univerfally necessary to Women, in all Ages and circumstances of their lives: such, which like the first matter, are pre-requir'd for all forms; which

which, like a firm and folid Basis, must support all various Events, all changes of their Condition or Relations. And secondly, we shall consider them in those changes; track them through the several stages and Periods of Life, through those several States which create the most considerable mutations to them; and in each of those, consider what are the new

and proportionate Accessions of Duty.

6. As in the outward Accommodations of Life, the things of most dayly and indispensable use, deserve the greatest value; so in Moral or Divine Endowments, the benefit of possessing is best measured by the misery of wanting them. This first rank therefore of Female Vertues which we are to treat of, will have that to recommend them; they being so strictly necessary, that their absence is not only a privative ill, but also exposes to a deluge of all positive mischiefs consequent to that privation.

7. This will be found true in all the feverals we are to pass through, but in none more eminently than in that we shall choose to begin with, the Vertue of Modesty; which may be considered in a double notion, the one as it is opposed to Boldness and Indecency, the other to Lightness and Wantonness. In the first Acception Zeno has not ill defin'd it, to be the Science of decent Motion, it being that which guides and regulates the whole Behaviour, checks

checks and controlls all rude exorbitances, and is the great Civilizer of Conversation. It is indeed a Vertue of general influence, do's not only ballast the mind with sober and humble thoughts of ones felf, but also steers every part of the outward frame. It appears in the face in calm and meek looks, where it so impresses it felf, that it seems thence to have acquir'd the name of Shamefac'dness. Certainly, (whatever the modern opinion is) there is nothing gives a greater lustre to a Feminine Beauty: so that St. Paul seems not ill to have confulted their Concerns in that Point, when he fubstitutes that as a suppletory Ornament to the deckings of Gold and Pearl and costly Array, 1. Tim. 2. But I fear this will be now thought too antiquated a dress, and an Apostle be esteemed no competent Judge in this Science; which is now become so solemn a thing, that certainly no Academy in the world can vie numbers with the Students of this Mystery. Yet when they have strein'd their Art to the highest pitch, an innocent Modesty, and native simplicity of Look, shall eclipse their Glaring Splendor, and triumph over their Artificial Handsomness. On the other fide, let a Woman be decked with all the embellishments of Art, nay, and care of Nature too; yet if boldness be to be read in her Face, it blots all the lines of beauty, is like a cloud over the Sun, intercepts the view of all that

was otherwise Amiable, and renders its blackness the more observable, by being plac'd near somewhat that was apt to attract the

eyes.

- 8. But Modesty confines not it self to the Face, she is there only in shadow and effigie; but is in life and motion in the words. whence she banishes all Indecency and Rudeness, all insolent Vauntings, and supercilious Disdains, and whatever else may render a Perfon troublesome, or ridiculous to the Company. Nor do's she only refine the Language, but she tunes it too, modulates the tone and accent, admits no unhandsome earnestness, or loudness of discourse, the latter whereof was thought fo undecent in Carneades, (tho in his publick Lectures) that the Gymnafiarch reprov'd him for it. And fure if it were not allowable in a Philosopher in his School, 'twill less become a Woman in ordinary converse; and if we confult Prov. 7. 11. and 9. we shall find loudness and clamour in Women, coupled with fuch other Epithets, as will furely not much recommend it. A Womans tongue should indeed be like the imaginary Musick of the Spheres, fweet and charming; but not to be heard at a distance.
- 9. AND as Modesty prescribes the manner, so it do's also the measure of speaking, restrains all excessive talkativeness, a fault incident to none but the bold; the monopolizing of discourse

course being one of the greatest assumings imaginable, and so rude an imposing upon the company, that there can scarce be a greater indecency in conversation. This is ingeniously express by our divine Poet Herbert:

A Civil Guest, Will no more talk all, than eat all the Feast.

He that ingrosses the talk, enforces silence upon the rest, and so is presum d to look on them only as his Auditors and Pupils, whilst he magisteriously dictates to them: which gave occasion to Socrates to say, It is arrogance to speak all, and to be milling to hear nothing. It is indeed universally an insolent unbecoming thing, but

most peculiarly so in a Woman.

nuch fo, that they allowed not that Sex to speak publickly, tho it were in their own necessary defence; insomuch, that when Amesia stood forth to plead her own cause in the Senate, they look on it as so prodigious a thing, that they sent to consult the Oracle what it portended to the State. And tho these first severities were soon lost in the successes of that Empire, Valerius Maximus could find but two more, whose either necessity or impudence, perswaded them to repeat this unhandsome attempt.

in Women, I am willing to hope is the rea-

fon why that Sex is fo generally charged with it; not that they are all guilty, but that when they are, it appears so unhandsome, as makes it the more eminent and remarkable. Whether it were from the ungracefulness of the thing, or from the propension Women have to it, I shall not determine; but we find the Apostle very earnest in his cautions against it. 1.Cor. 14. 34. he expresly enjoyns Women to keep filence in the Church: and v.35. he affirms it is a shame for them to speak there. And tho this seems only restraind to the Ecclesiastical Assemblies, yet even so it reaches home to the gifted Women of our Age, who take upon them to be Teachers; whereas he allowed them not to speak in the Church, no not in order to learning, tho a more modest design than that of teaching. But besides this, he has a more indefinite prescription of silence to Women, 1 Tim. 2. 11. Let the woman learn in filence; and again, v. 12. to be in filence. The Apostle seems to ground the Phrase, not only on the inferiority of the Woman, in regard of the creation and first fin, v. 13, 14. but also on the presumption that they needed instruction, towards which filence has always been reckoned an indifpensable qualification, the introductory precept in all Schools, as that wherein all attention is If some Women of our Age think they have out-gone that novice-state the Apostle supposes, and want no teaching; I must crave

crave leave to believe, they want that very first Principle which should fet them to learn, viz. the knowledge of their own ignorance: a science which so grows with study and confideration, that Socrates, after a long life fpeht in pursuit of wisdom, gave this as the sum of his learning, This only I know, that I know nothing. This proficiency feems much wanting to our Female talkers, who, in this feem to confute the common Maxim, and give what they have not, by making their ignorance vifible to others, tho it be undifcernable to themfelves: and to fuch we may not unfitly apply the Sarcasm of Zeno to a talkative Youth; their ears are fallen into their tongue.

12. But besides this assuming fort of talkativeness, there is another usually charged upon the Sex, a meer chatting, pratling humour, which maintains it felf at the cost of their neighbours, and can never want supplies as long as there is any body within the reach of their observation. This I would fain hope is most the vice of the vulgar fort of Women, the Education of the Nobler fetting them above those mean entertainments. Yet when 'tis remembred that St. Paul, I Tim. 5. 13. makes tatling the effect of Idleness, it may not unreasonably be fear'd, that where there is most of the Cause, there will be some of the Effect. And indeed it would puzzle one to conjecture, how

that round of formal Visits among Persons of Quality should be kept up without this. That their Visits should be only a dumb shew, none will suspect among Women; and when the unfashionable themes of Housewifery, Piety, &c. are excluded, there will not remain many topicks of discourse, unless this be call'd in to fupply. And this indeed is a most inexhaustible referve, it having so many springs to feed it, that 'tis scarce possible it should fail. And when 'tis farther consider'd, how apt a minister it is to Envy, Spleen, Revenge, and other feminine Passions, we cannot suppose it can be unacceptable where any of those bear sway. But I believe it is not more frequently introduc'd by any thing, than the vanity of Wit, which has no where a more free and exorbitant range, than in censuring and deriding; nay, finds not only exercise, but triumph too, vain persons seldom considering the Infirmities or Follies of others, without fome Complacencies, and affuming reflexions on themselves: which how unagreeable it renders this liberty of talking to that Modefty we recommend, is obvious enough. And would God 'twere only opposite to that; but it is no less so to all the obligations of Justice and Charity also, which are scarce so frequently violated by any thing, as by this licentioufness of the tongue.

13. THERE is yet another vice of it, for B 2 which

which the female Sex has been generally accus'd, and that is revealing of fecrets: an infirmity presum'd so incident to them, that Aristotle is said to have made it one of the three things he folemnly repented of, that he had ever trusted a secret with a Woman. But the greater the prejudice is that they lie under in this respect, the greater ought to be their caution, to vindicate not only their Persons, but their Sex, from the imputation, which is indeed extreamly reproachful: this blabbing humour being a fymptom of a loofe, impotent foul, a kind of incontinence of the mind, that can retain nothing committed to it; but as if that also had its Diabetic passion, perpetually and almost infensibly evacuating And indeed however we are willing to appropriate this to the Sex, yet the fault is owing only to this ill conflitution of the mind, which is oft-times no less visible in men; as on the contrary, those Women, who by reafon and vertue have acquir'd a folidity and firmnels of mind, are as fure repolitories of a fecret, as the most masculine confident: and fuch I have no intent to involve in this charge, but rather by proposing their example to the rest, shew that nature has put them under no fatal necessity of being thus impotent. A fecret is no fuch unruly thing, but it may be kept in: they may take the Wife man's word for it, Ecclus. 19. 10. If thou hast heard a word,

a word, let it die with thee, and be bold, it will

not burft thee.

14. This is a piece of daring manliness, which they may affect without breach of Modesty; would God they would take it in exchange for that virile Boldness, which is now too common among many even of the best Rank. Such a degenerous Age do we now live in, that every thing feems inverted, even Sexes; whilft Men fall to the Effeminacy and Niceness of Women, and Women take up the Confidence, and the boldness of Men; and this too under the notion of good breeding. A Blush (tho formerly reputed the colour of vertue) is accounted worse manners than those things which ought to occasion it, and fuch as nothing but the simplicity of a Country Girl can excuse. But the infirmity for the most part proves very corrigible; a few weeks of the Town Discipline, wears off that piece of Rusticity, and advances them to a Modish Affurance. Nor is that design'd to terminate in it felf, but it is to carry them on, 'till they arrive to a perfect Metamorphosis; their Gesture, their Language, nay fometimes their Habit too, being affectedly masculine; so that what Tacitus speaks of Vitellius, in relation to his being a Prince, we may apply to them, and fay, that if others did not remember them to be Women, themselves could easily forget it.

15. YET were this affectation confind only to the more innocent indifferent things, twere more tolerable; but alas! it extends farther, and there are women who think they have not made a sufficient escape from their Sex, 'till they have affum'd the Vices of men too. A fober modest Dialect is too effeminate for them; a bluftring ranting stile is taken up, and (to shew them proficients in it) adorn'd with all the Oaths and Imprecations, their memory or invention can supply: as if they meant to vindicate their Sex from the imputation of Timerousness, by daring God Almighty. 'Tis true indeed, an Oath founds gratingly out of whatever mouth, but out of a Womans, it hath fuch an uncouth harshness, that there is no noise on this side Hell can be more amazingly odious. Yet this is a mufick this discordant Age hath introduc'd, no former having, I think, ever heard it in places at all civiliz'd. So that the female swearers want that poor shadow of excuse the Men pretend to, it having been fo far from customary, that the unwontedness could not but force them to some industry and pains, e're they could acquire the habit, and fet up for female Hectors; an effav, wherein they have been very kind to the masculine, by shewing the world there can be fomething worfe,

16. Tis faid there want not some who compleat the demonstration, by the other pa-

rallel

I.

ds,

y

ir

n

i-

is

t)

s, if

e

s

f

,

ē

t

rallel quality of Drinking also; a vice detestable in all, but prodigious in Women, who put a double violence upon their nature, the one in the intemperance, the other in the immodesty. And tho' they may take their immediate copy from Men, yet (to the praise of their proficiency) they out-do their Exemplar, and draw near the Original: nothing humane being so much beaft as a drunken Wo-This is evident enough if we look only on the mere furface of the crime; but if we dive farther into it's inferences and adherences, the affirmation is yet more irrefra-She who is first a prostitute to Wine, will foon be to Lust also: she has dismist her Guards, discarded all her suggestions of reafon, as well as Grace, and is at the mercy of any, or every affailant. And when we confider how much fuller the world is of Amnons than Josephs, it will not be hard to guess the fate of that woman's Chastity, which has no other bottom than that of mens. So that unless her vice secure her vertue, and the loathfomeness of the one prevent attempts on the other, tis scarce imaginable a woman that looses her fobriety should keep her Honesty. So that indeed I might more properly have made this reflexion, when I come to speak of Modesty in the second notion of it, as it is opposed to Lightness and Wantonness; but it falls not much amis now, to be the introduction to it. 17. AND

17. AND if we consider Modesty in this fense, we shall find it the most indispensable requifite of a Woman; a thing so essential and natural to the Sex, that every the least declination from it, is a proportionable receding from Woman-hood; but the total abandoning it ranks them among Brutes, nay fets them as far beneath those, as an acquir'd vileness is below a native. I need make no collection of the verdicts, either of the Philosophers or Divines in the case, it being so much an instinct of nature, that tho too many make a shift to suppress it in themselves, yet they cannot fo darken the notion in others, but that an Impudent Woman is lookt on as a kind of Monster, a thing diverted and diftorted from its proper form. That there is indeed a strange repugnancy to nature, needs no other evidence than the strugling, and difficulty in the first violations of Modesty, which always begin with regrets and blushes, and require a great deal of Self-denial, much of vitious Fortitude, to encounter with the recoilings and upbraidings of their own minds.

18. I make no doubt but this Age has arriv'd to as compendious arts of this kind, as industrious vice can fuggest, and we have but too many instances of early proficients in this learning; yet I dare appeal even to the forwardest of them, whether at first they

could

I.

le

e-1-

1-

ts

e-|-

)h

y

s,

is is is

1

1

could not with more ease have kept their vertue than loft it. Certainly fuch are the Horrours and shames that precede those first Guilts, that they must commit a rape upon themselves, (force their own reluctancies and aversions) before they can become willing prostitutes to others. This their Seducers feem well to understand, and upon that score are at the pains of fo many preparatory courtings, such expence of presents too; as if this were fo uncouth a crime, that there were no hope to introduce it, but by a confederacy of fome more familiar vices, their Pride or Covetoufnefs.

19 THE best way therefore to countermine those Stratagems of Men, is for Women to be suspiciously vigilant even of the first approaches. He that means to defend a Fort, must not abandon the Out-works; and she that will fecure her Chastity, must never let it come to too close a siege, but repel the very first and most remote infinuations of a Tempter. Therefore when we speak of Modefty in our present notion of it, we are not to oppose it only to the groffer act of Incontinency; but to all those misbehaviours, which either discover, or may create any inclination to it; of which fort is all Lightness of carriage, wanton glances, obscene discourse; things that shew a Woman so weary of her honour; that the next comer may reasonably expect

18 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

expect a furrender, and confequently be invited to the Assault. Indeed they are such, that one would rather think them the refult of many acts, than merely the Prologue to one; and that nothing but a custom of private sin. could fupply impudence enough to do what is so publickly scandalous: and where this is found in those of any considerable Age, charity it felf can scarce pass a milder censure. Yet possibly in those of the youngest fort, they may at first be taken up (as their dress is) merely in imitation of others, embrac'd implicitly upon the authority of those, whose examples govern the modes. When a poor girl, who has still so much of the child, as to admire every thing that glitters, fees these things us'd by the gay people of the world, 'tis no wonder if she take these as part of their accomplishments, and, upon peril of that formidable calamity of being unfashionable, conform to them. Which yet do's not fo much extenuate the guilt of those few seduc'd perfons, as it aggravates that of the feducers, and attests the strange corruption of the age, that those things which the less harden'd fort of proftitutes were formerly asham'd of, should now pass into the frequency and avowedness of a fashion, become a part of Discipline and Institution of Youth; as if vice now disdain'd to have any punies in its school, and therefore by a preposterous anticipation makes

its pupils begin where they were wont to end; initiates them at first into that shamelessness, which was wont to be the product only of a long habit. What the end will be of these Piqueerers in impudence, who thus put their vertue on the forlorn hope, is easy to divine. Yet is not this the only state of danger: they who keep their ranks, and tho they do not provoke assaults, yet stay to receive them, may be far enough from fafety. She that lends a patient ear, to the praises of her Wit or Beauty, intends at first perhaps only to gratify her vanity; but when she is once charm'd with that Sirens fong, bewitcht with that Flattery, the infentibly declines to a kindness for that person that values her so much: and when that spark shall be blow'd up by perpetual remonstrances of Passion, and perhaps little Romantick artifices of pretending to die for her, with a thousand other tricks, which lust can suggest, 'twill, like the Naptha Naturalists speak of, in a moment grow to an unquenchable flame, to the ruine both of her vertue and honour.

20. LET no woman therefore prefume upon the innocence of her first intentions; she may as well, upon confidence of a sound constitution, enter a pest-house, and converse with the plague, whose contagion do's not more subtlely infinuate it self, than this fort of temptation. And as in that case she would

not flay to define what were the critical d stance, at which she might approach with fafety, but would run as far from it as she could; fo in this, it no less concerns her, to remove her felf from the possibility of danger, and (how unfashionable soever it be) to put on fuch a fevere Modelty, that her very looks should guard her, and discourage the most impudent assailant. 'Tis said of Philopamen, that the Lacedemonians finding it their interest to corrupt him with money, they were yet fo possest with the reverence of his vertues, that none durst undertake to attack him; and fure 'twere not impossible for women to arrive at the same security: fuch an authority there is in Vertue, that where 'tis eminent, 'tis apt to controll all loofe defires; and he must be not only lustfull but sacrilegious, that attempts to violate such a Sanctuary.

21. But perhaps that Sex may fear, that by putting on such a strictness, they shall lose the glory of their Beauty, which is now estimated by the number of those who court and adore them. To this in the first place I must say, that they are miserable Trophies to Beauty, that must be built on the ruines of Vertue and Honour; and she that to boast the length of her hair should hang her self in it, would but act the same folly in a lower instance.

22. But then secondly, 'tis a great mistake

to think their Beauty shall be less priz'd, fince 'tis incident to mans nature to esteem those things most that are at distance, whereas an easie and cheap descent begets contempt. So long as they govern themselves by the exact rules of Prudence and Modesty, their lustre is like the Meridian Sun in its clearness. which tho less approachable, is counted more glorious; but when they decline from those, they are like that Sun in a cloud, which tho safelier gaz'd on, is not half so bright. But besides these collateral advantages, 'tis certain that Modelty gives an immediate and direct improvement to Beauty; for tho men for their own vicious ends wish them fever'd, yet they cannot but think, they are the most amiable when united, and you shall hear them often commend the aspect of that Modesty, which they would fain circumvent.

23. But in the third place, there is nothing but such a reservedness, that can indeed make their Beauty triumphant. Parly and Conquest are the most distant things; and she that descends to treat with an assailant, what ever he may tell her of his being her captive, 'tis but in order to the taking her his; which when she once is, there is no state of servitude half so wretched, nothing in the world being so slavishly abject as a prostitute Woman. For besides all the interest of another life, which she basely resigns, she sacrifices all that

that is valuable in this: her reputation she puts wholly in his power that has debauch'd her; and, which is worfe, her reformation too. If she should have a mind to return to vertue, fhe dares not, for fear he should divulge her former strayings from it: so that, like Catiline, she is engag'd to future evils to secure the past. Yea, she subjects her self, not only to his luft, but to all his humours and fancies; nay, even to all those who have been instrumental to their privacies, none of them all being to be displeas'd for fear of blabbing: and when 'tis remembred, what a fort of cattle they are, which are the engines in fuch affairs, there can scarce be any thing more deplorable, than to be within their lash. 'Tis true indeed, some have found a way to cure this uneafiness by being their own delators, not only confessing, but boasting their crime, and by an impudent owning, prevent all accusations: yet even this ferves but to attest the intolerableness of the former condition, when this worst of mischiefs is chose as a rescue. Their impatience of being alwaies in awe, makes them take up that resolution for infamy, which Cafar did for death; who faid, 'Twas better to die once than to be always in fear. And tho' this desperate remedy may cure the fear, yet it ascertains the reproach; for, whereas in the impeachment of others there is place for doubt, and charity may prompt

r. I.

fhe

h'd

00.

ue,

her

ti-

ire

aly

es;

u-

all

g:

tle

af-

le-

ue

is

ot

bn

a-

n-

en

e.

2,

n-

d,

in

y

1;

rs

y ot

prompt some to disbelieve it, yet when the fact is justified by the offender, the evidence is uncontrollable, and withal doubles the infamy. For, befides that which adheres to the crime, there is a distinct portion due to the impudence; yet, like the Scorpion, it must cure its own fting, and tho it increases the obloquy,

yet it deadens the sense of it.

24. But when they have thus feel'd their fore-heads against all impressions of shame, they are still liable to many other painful effects of their fin. What fears of being abandon'd, what jealousies of rivals do often torture And indeed not without ground: for they cannot but know, that the fame humour of variety, which engag'd their Paramours in their love, may do the same for another, and fo on; it being as possible to grasp the air, as to confine a wandring luft. Befides, what anxious apprehensions have they of the approach of age, which they are fure will render them loath'd and despicable, as also of all intermedial decays of Beauty? How critically do they examine their glass? and every wrinkle, that represents in their face, becomes a deep gash in the heart, But if they have at any time the leafure (or indeed the courage) to look inward, the view is yet more dreadful, a deform'd foul, spoil'd of its innocence, and render'd almost as brutish as the sin it has consented to. But tho it

24 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

it be in some respects like the Beasts that perish, it is not, it cannot be in that which would most avail it: its endless being it cannot lofe, nor can it expect any thing from that preeminence of its nature, but an infinity of mifery. This is fuch an amazing contemplation, as, methinks, were it infifted on, should allay the hottest blood; no impure flames being to fierce, as to contest with those of unquenchable fire. It is therefore, tho a very impious, yet no unskilful artifice of those, who would vitiate women in their manners, to corrupt them in their Principles; and by extinguishing all hopes or fears of another World, perswade them to immerse boldly into all the abominations of this. 'Tis faid, this is now an art of wooing, the modern preludium to the basest proposals: it seems, this age dares not trust only to the former ways of feducement, fears there will not be women enough that will forget the interests of another World; and therefore is fain to fet up a new party of others to disbelieve it. And I fear that defign has been too prosperous: many women are so much more concern'd for their bodies than their fouls, that they are contented the one should be elevated upon the depression and debasement of the other; and whilst with a vain transport, they can hear their outward form applauded as Angelical, or Divine, they can very tamely endure

pe-

nich

can-

rom

infi-

on-

on,

ure

ofe tho

of

an-

and her

in-

ern

ms,

ner

be efts

to

it.

us: for

are

non

er;

an In-

en-

ire

dure to have their better part vilified and despised, defin'd to be only a puff of air in their nostrils, which will scatter with their expiring breath, or in the Atheist's Phrase, Wild. 2. 3. vanish as the soft air. Whereas they should consider, that they who preach this doctrine to them, defign it only to in-Tis a Maxim in Polifer a pernicious use. ticks, that those Counsels are suspiciously to be fcan'd, which carry in their front the advifers interest; which certainly is never more visible than in this case; he that once gains this point, never needing to contest for all the reft. For he that can perswade a woman out of her foul, will foon command her body; and then what was at first his interest, becomes hers at last; and her wishes of the mortality of her foul, are much stronger than 'tis possible her belief of it could be: which confirms abundantly my affirmation of the fervile, wretched condition of fuch a person. For if we judge that a very fevere flavery, which makes people defirous to refign a temporal being, what shall we think of that which provokes them to renounce an eternal?

25. A N D now by this gradation of mischiefs, we may judge of the deplorable state of those who have abandon'd their Vertue; wherein I doubt not the consciences of many can, not only attest, but may improve the description; and all I shall say to such, is only

D

to consult that bosom monitor; which 'till they do, all Homilies will be infignificant. My defign was not therefore to tell them what they too well feel, but only to point out their wrecks

as warnings to others.

26. LET all those therefore, who are yet untainted, and, by being fo, have their judgements clear and unbiast, consider soberly the misery of the other condition, and that not only to applaud, but fecure their own; and when ever the outward pomps and gaudy fplendours of a vitiated Woman, seem, like that of Crassus, to boast their happiness; let them look through that Fallacy, and answer with Solon, that those only are happy, who are so at their end. Their most exquisite deckings are but like the garlands on a beaft defign'd for Sacrifice; their richeft gems are but the chains, not of their ornament but flavery; and their gorgeous apparrel, like that of Herod, covers perhaps a putrid body, (for even that doth not feldom prove their fate) or however, a more putrid foul. They who can thus confider them, will avoid one great fnare; for tis not always fo much the lust of the flesh, as that of the eyes, which betrays a Woman. 'Tis the known infirmity of the Sex, to love gayety, and a splendid appearance, which renders all temptations of that fort fo connatural to them, that those who are not arriv'd to a more fober estimate of things, will scarce be

. I.

till My

lev

cks

ret

gehe

ot

dy

at

m o-

at

re

a-

S,

ir

rs h

a

r

be fecure. It will therefore be necessary for them to regulate their opinions, and reduce all fuch things to their just value, and then they will appear fo trifling, that they can never maintain any competition with the more folid interests of Vertue and Honour. For tho those terms feem in this loose Age, to be exploded; yet, where the things are visible, they extort a fecret veneration, even from those who think it their concern publickly to deride them: whereas on the other fide a defection from them exposes to all the contempt imaginable, renders them despis'd even by those who betray'd them to it, leaves a perpetual blot upon their Names, and their Family. For in the character of a Woman, let Wit and Beauty, and all female accomplishments fland in the front; yet if wantonness bring up the rear, the Satyr foon devours the Panegyrick, and, as in an Echo, the last words only will reverberate, and her vice will be remembred when all the reft will be forgot. But I need not declame upon this theme; the Son of Syrach has done it to my hand, in many passages, but especially Ecclus. 23. to which I refer the Reader.

27. WHAT hath been already faid, is, I suppose, sufficient to convince every Woman how much it is her concern to keep her self strictly within the bounds of Modesty and Vertue. In order to which, there is nothing

D 2

more

28 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

more important than a judicious choice of her Company; I mean not only for men. but women also. Vice is contagious, and this especially has that worst quality of the Plague, that 'tis malicious, and would infect others. A Woman that knows her felf fcandalous, thinks she is reproach'd by the Vertue of another, looks on her as one that is made to reprove her ways, as it is Wifd. 2. 14. and therefore, in her own defence, strives to level the inequality, not by reforming her felf, (that she thinks too hard a task) but by corrupting the other. To this end fuch as are willing to screw themselves into an acquaintance, will be officiously kind, and by all arts of condescention and obliging, endeavour to ensnare a Woman of reputation into their intimacy. And if they fucceed, if they can but once entangle her into that cobweb-friendthip; they then, spider-like, insufe their venom, never leave their vile infinuations, 'till they have poison'd and ruin'd her. But and if on the other fide, they meet with one of too much fagacity to be entrap'd; if they cannot taint her Innocence, they will endeavour to blaft her Fame; represent her to the World to be what they would have made her, that is in the Pfalmist's phrase, such an one as themselves, Pfal. 50. 24. so that there is no conversing with them, but with a manifest peril either of Vertue or Honour, which fhould

should, methinks, be a sufficient dissuasive. 'Tis true,' tis not always in ones power to shun the meeting with such persons, they are too numerous, and too intruding to be totally avoided; unless, as St. Paul says, 1 Cor. 5. 10. one should go out of the World. But all voluntary converse supposes a choice, and therefore every body, that will, may refrain that, may keep on the utmost frontiers of civility, without ever suffering any approach towards

intimacy and familiarity.

28. AND fure, were this diftance duely obferv'd, it might be of excellent use, a kind of Lay-Excommunication, which might come very feafonably to fupply the want of the Ecclefiaftick now out-dated. And this feems very well to agree with the fense of Solon, the wife Athenian Law-giver, who, besides that he shut the Temple-doors against them, interdicted them the facred Assemblies; made it one of his Laws, that an Adulteress should not be permitted to wear any ornaments, that fo they might in their dress, carry the note of their infamy. Should we have the like distinction observ'd, I fear many of our gayest birds would be unplum'd: and tho the same be not now an expedient practicable, yet the former is, and might be of very good use. For, besides that already mention'd of securing the innocent, it might perhaps have a good effect on the guilty, who could not but reflect

reflect with some shame on themselves, if they were thus singled out and discriminated, whereas, whilst they are suffer'd to mix with the best Societies, (like hurt Deer in an herd) they slatter themselves they are undiscernable.

29. But indeed the advantage of this course is yet more extensive, and would reach the whole Sex, which now feems to lie under a general scandal, for the fault of particular persons. We know any considerable number of fmutty ears, cast a blackness on the whole field, which yet, were they apart, would perhaps not fill a small corner of it: and in this uncharitable Age, things are apt to be denominated, not from the greater, but worser part: whereas were the precious sever'd from the vile, by some note of distinction, there might then a more certain estimate be made: and I cannot be so severe to woman-kind, as not to believe the scandalous part would then make but a small shew, which now makes fo great a noise.

30. Besides this I can suggest but one way more for Womeu of Honour to vindicate their Sex, and that is by making their own Vertue as illustrious as they can; and by the bright shine of that, draw off mens eyes from the worser prospect. And to this there is required, not only innocence, but prudence; to abstain, as from all real evil, so from every ap-

pearance

pearance of it too, I Theff. 5. 22. Not by any doubtful or fuspicious Action, to give any umbrage for censure, but as the Apostle says in another case, 2. Cor. 11. 11. To cut off occasion from them that desire occasion; to deny themfelves the most innocent liberties, when any scandalous inference is like to be deduc'd from them. And tho' perhaps no caution is enough to fecure them against the malicious and the jealous, tho' tis possible some black mouth may asperse them, yet they have still Plato's reserve, who being told of some, who had defam'd him, 'Tis no matter, said he, I will live so that none shall believe them. If their lives be such, that they may acquit themselves to the sober and unprejudic'd, they have all the fecurity can be aspir'd to in this world; the more evincing attestation they must attend from the unerring Tribunal hereafter; where there lies a certain appeal for all injur'd persons, who can calmly wait for it.

SECT.

SECT. II.

Of Meekness.

I. IN the next place we may rank Meekness as a necessary feminine Vertue; this even Nature feems to teach, which abhors monstrofities and disproportions, and therefore having allotted to Women a more smooth and foft composition of body, infers thereby her intention, that the mind should correspond with it. For the the adulterations of Art, can represent in the same face beauty in one position, and deformity in another; yet nature is more fincere, and never meant a ferene and clear forehead, should be the frontif-piece to a cloudy tempestuous heart. 'Tis therefore to be wish'd they would take the admonition, and whilft they confult their glaffes, whether to applaud or improve their outward form, they would cast one look inwards, and examine what fymmetry there is held with a fair out-fide, whether any storm of passion darken and overcast their interiour beauty, and use at least an equal diligence to rescue that, as they would to clear their face from any stain or blemish.

2. But it is not nature only which fuggelts

gelts this, but the God of nature too, Meekness being not only recommended to all as a Christian Vertue; but particularly enjoind to Women as a peculiar accompleshment of their Sex, 1 Pet. 3. 4. where, after the mention of all the exquisite and costly deckings of art. this one ornament of a meek and quiet fririt, is confronted to them, with this eminent atteftation, that it is in the fight of God of great price; and therefore to all, who will not enter dispute with God, and contest his judgement, it must be so too. Now, tho' Meekness be in it self a fingle entire Vertue, yet it is diversifi'd, according to the several faculties of the Soul, over which it has influence; fo that there is a Meekness of the Understanding, a Meekness of the Will, and a Meekness of the Affections; all which must concur to make up the meek and quiet spirit.

3. And first for the Meekness of the Understanding; it consists in a plyableness to conviction, and is directly opposite to that sullen adherence observable in too many; who judge of tenets, not by their conformity to truth and reason, but to their prepossessions, and tenaciously retained opinions; only because they (or some, in whom they conside) have once owned them; and certainly such a temper is of all others the most obstructive to Wisdom. This puts them upon the chance of a Lottery, and what they first happen to draw,

E

deter

determines them merely upon the priviledge of its precedency: fo that, had Mahomet first feiz'd them, his tenure would have been as indefiefable as Christ's now. How great their force of fuch prejudices are, we may fee by the oppositions it rais'd against Christian Doctrine in groß at its first promulgation; the Iews blind zeal for the Traditions of their Fathers, engaging them in the murder even of that very Messias, whom those Traditions had taught them to expect, and after, in the perfecution of that Doctrine, which his Refurrection had fo irrefragably attefted. And to justifie the propriety of this observation to those I now write to, 'tis expresly affirm'd Alls 13. 50, that they made use of the zeal of the female Profelytes for that purpose. The Tews stirr'd up the devout and honourable Women, and rais'd a persecution against Paul and Barnabas. So that tis no unreasonable advice to fuch, to be fure they fee well their way before they run too fierce a career in it, otherwife the greatest heat without light, do's but resemble that of the bottomless pit, where flames and darkness do at once co-habit.

4. But whilft I decry this prejudicate fliffness, I intend not to plead for its contrary extreme, and recommend a too easy Flexibility, which is a temper of equal, if not more ill consequence than the former. The adhering to one opinion, can expose but to one errour:

errour; but a mind that lies open to the effluxes of all new tenets, may fucceffively entertain a whole ocean of delusions; and to be thus yielding, is not a Meekness, but servileness of Understanding. Indeed 'tis so great a weakness of mind, that the Apostle sinks it somewhat below the impotence of Women, and refembles it to that of children, Ephef. 4. 14. Yet it feems the folly of some Women had levell'd them with children in this matter: for the same Apostle takes notice of such, to whom as he gives the Epithet of filly, fo the latter part of the character speaks them incorrigibly fo, ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth, 2 Tim. 3. 7. a description, which if we compare with our times, we must think Prophetick. For, how many instances hath this age given us of Women fo led captive; who being either affected with the novelty, or feduc'd by the pretended zeal of a new teacher, have given up their understandings to him: and for a while, this strong Man has kept possession; but when a stronger than he hath come, it has far'd as with him in the Gospel, a louder Zeal or a newer Doctrine, foon divides his spoils; and that by force of the very same principle, on which he set up; which, within a while, undermines the latter also, and so successively, till the poor proselyte has been hurried through all the mazes of wild errour, and at last perhaps (like a palate diftracted F. 2

tracted by too much variety) she fixes upon that which at first she most decry'd. has been eventually true in some, who fetting out in the fiercest detestation of Popery, have wander'd so long like the blinded Syrians, 2 Kings 6. 20. that they have at last found themselves in the midst of Samaria; by an infensible circular motion, been brought about to that Religion, from which alone they defign'd to fly. So little do itching ears know whither they may be carry'd. And indeed the ear, when infected with that prurient humour, may vie mischiefs with the tongue, which St. James tells us Chap. 3.6. is (tho a little mem-

i

b b

ſ

t

W

t

ber) a world of iniquity.

5. 'T is therefore the most important concern of all, to fortify that so assailable part; but tis especially so of Women, not only in respect of that natural imbecillity, which renders them liable to feducement; but also because the opinion of their being so, makes them particularly aim'd at by feducers. For as he who is to put off adulterated wares, will choose the most unwary Chapmen; so these Sophisticatours of Divinity, defire the most undifcerning auditors. And truly that fo many of that Sex are fo, I do not fo much impute to any natural defect, as to the loofe notions they have of Religion, of which they have perhaps some general confus'd apprehensions; but have so little penetrated the depth

depth of it, that they know not why they are Christians rather than Turks, why of the Church of England rather than that of Rome And while they are thus unfixt, or Geneva. and have no better principle than Custom and complyance; they have nothing to answer to any the groffest deceit that can be obtruded upon them, which for ought they know or have confider'd, may be as true as any thing they formerly profess'd. Now when any one in this condition shall be affaulted, not only by the repeated importunities of false teachers, but also by ingeminated threatnings of Hell and damnation; she is like one awak'd by the out-cry of fire, and in that amaze, will be apt to run where-ever the first discoverer of her danger shall lead her.

6. I shall therefore most earnestly recommend it as the best Antidote against the poison of novel Doctrines, to examine well the grounds of the old. For want of this it is, that our Church has been exposed to so many frivolous cavils, it being too incident to the perverse Pride of human Nature, to speak evil of things we understand not. And had our she-zealots first consulted some sober guides, and from them understood upon what grounds the Practice, as well as doctrine of our Church, was founded, they could not so easily have been carried away by every wind of Doctrine, as

the Apostle phrases it, Eph. 4. 14.

7. INDEED

7. INDEED this is no more than common justice exacts, which forbids the condemning even the vileft malefactour unheard: (and unheard and not understood, are in this case terms equivalent) yet fure they owe fomething more to that Church, from whose Ministry themselves must confess to have deriv'd their Christianity, in whose bosom they have been cherish'd, and which consequently may plead a mother's right in them. So that unless poffession, which fortifies civil rights, destroys the Ecclefiaftick; she may challenge besides that natural justice (which is the common due of Humanity) a parental respect and reverence, a debt which is fure very ill answer'd by those who cast off her obedience before they have at all confider'd, what it is she commands. And, if the abdicating a child be a thing fo unnatural, as needs fome very important cause to justify it; the renouncing of a Parent, must require a reason as far transcending that, as the guilt do's, if it be causeless: and such it must inevitably be in all, who, for want of due examination, fuffer themfelves to be led into groundless prejudices and difgusts.

8. To prevent that guilt, and a multitude of others which spring from it, I must again repeat my proposal, that Women of Quality (who are presum d to want neither parts not leasure for it) would a little look into the inside

n

ı-

g

ır

n

ſ-

ys

es

1e

e,

Dy

n-

be

M-

of

f-

e.

11,

n.

nd

de

in

10

de

of

of the Religion they profess: if it be a true one, 'twill bear the inspection, truth never fhunning the light; if it be not, the discovery And indeed among the cannot be too early. many remarkable impresses of truth our Church bears, this is one, that she do's not, blindfold her Proselytes, but leaves them the use of their discerning Faculty, and do's not by obtruding upon them an implicit belief, force them to lay down their Reason when they take up their Faith. And now why should not Ladies spend a few of their many idle hours in this inquisition. I mean, not to embark themselves in a maze of controversies; but only to discern those plain grounds of Truth on which our Church builds; which, if well digefted, will prove a better Amulet against delusion, than the reading whole Tomes of disputations, more apt to distract than fortify their understandings? And had they thus done, had their minds been ballasted by sober principles, so many of them had never made up the triumphs of fo many and fo various feducers. And tho to fuch, this advertisement may come too late, (like affiftance after a defeat) yet it may be a feafonable caution to others: and to those I offer it, as that very temper, wherein confifts that Rational Meekness of the Understanding I would recommend to them, which is equally violated by a blind Obstinacy, or as blind a Flexibility.

9. A SECOND fort of Meekness is that of the Will, which lies in its just subordination, and submission to a more supreme Authority, which in Divine things is the Will of God; in Natural or Moral right Reason; and in human Constitutions, the command of Superiours. And fo long as the Will governs it felf by these in their respective Orders, it transgresses not the Meekness requir'd of it. But experience attests, that the Will is now in its depravation an imperious Faculty, ant to cast off that subjection, to which it was defign'd, and act independently from those motives which should influence it. This, God knows, it too common in all Ages, all Conditions and Sexes: but the Feminine lies more especially under an ill name for it. Whether that have grown from the low opinion conceiv'd of their Reason, less able to maintain its Empire, or from the multipli'd habitual inftances themselves have given of unruly Wills, I shall not undertake to determine; but either way, 'tis, I am sure, so great a reproach as they should be very industrious to wipe it off. And truly I know nothing more incentive to that endeavour, than the having a right estimate of the Happiness, as well as Vertue of a governable Will. How calmly do those glide through all (even the roughest) events, that can but mafter that stubborn Faculty? A Will refign'd to God's, how do's it enervate

of

n,

0-

of

n;

ns

rs, it.

W

pt as

fe

bc

li-

re e-

n

n-

i-

ly

;

0

1-

r-

0

enervate and enfeeble any calamity? Nay indeed it triumphs over it, and by that conjunction with him that ordains it, may be faid to command even what it suffers. 'Twas a Philosophical Maxim, that a Wise Moral Man could not be injur'd, could not be miserable; but sure 'tis much more true of him, who has that Divine Wisdom of Christian resignation, that twists and in-wraps all his choices with God's, and is neither at the pains nor hazards of his own elections; but is secure, that unless Omniscience can be deceived, or Omnipotence deseated, he shall have what is really best for him.

10. PROPORTIONABLE (tho not equal) to this, is the happiness of a Will regulated by reason in things within its Sphere: 'tis the Dignity of human Nature, and that which diffinguishes it from that of Beasts. Yea, even those grow more contemptible in their kinds, the farther they are remov'd from it. The stupid sturdiness of an Ass, has render'd it proverbial for folly, when the tractableness of other Animals, has tempted fome to lift them among Rationals. Besides, reason affords fomething of a Basis and Foundation for the Will to bottom on. He that governs himfelf by Reason (that being still the same) will act equally and confonant to himself; but he that do's a thing this moment, only because he will, may the next have as weighty

an argument to do fomething quite contrary; and fo may fpend his whole time in unravelling his Spiders webs, as the Prophet rightly calls the vain defigns of fuch brutish Men. Ifa. 59.5. Not to speak of the recoilings and upbraidings of the rational faculties, which are the uneafy attendants of those, who resist their more direct admonitions; there is nothing exposes to more fecular ruins. An ungovernable Will, is the most precipitous thing imaginable, and, like the Devil in the Swine. hurries headlong to destruction; and yet deprives one of that poor referve, that faint comfort of the miserable, Pity; which will not be so much invited by the misery, as averted by that wilfulness which caus'd it. Nay indeed, fo little can fuch persons expect the compation of others, that 'twill be hard for them to afford themselves their own; the consciousness that their calamities are but the issues of their own perverseness, being apt to dispose them, more to hate than pity. And this is no small accumulation of wretchedness, when a man fuffers, not only directly, but at the rebound too; re-inflicts his miseries upon himself, by a grating reflection on his own madness. Yea, so great an aggravation is it, that even Hell it felf is enhanc'd and compleated by it; all the torments there being edg'd and sharpen'd by the wofull remembrance, that they might once have been avoided.

III. In the last place, a Will duely submisfive to lawful Superiours, is not only an amiable thing in the eyes of others, but exceedingly happy to ones felf; 'tis the parent of peace and order, both publick and private; a bleffing fo confiderable, as is very cheaply bought with a little receding from ones own will or humour; whereas the contrary temper is the fpring and original of infinite confusions, the grand incendiary, which sets Kingdoms, Churches, Families, in combustion; a flat contradiction, not only to the word, but even the works of God; a kind of Anticreative power, which reduces things to that Chaos, from whence God drew them. Our age has given us too many, and too pregnant instances of its mischievous effects, which may serve to enhance the value of that governable, malleable temper, I now recommend. And, as a Will thus refign'd to Reason and just Authority, is a felicity, all Rational Natures should aspire to; so especially the Feminine Sex, whose passions being naturally the more impetuous, ought to be the more strictly guarded, and kept under the severe discipline of Reason: for, where 'tis otherwise, where a Woman has no guide but her Will, and her Will is nothing but her humour: the event is fure to be fatal to her felf, and often to others also.

12. AND, the hazard of this renders that other restraint of the Will, I mean that of obedience to Superiours, a very happy imposition; tho, perhaps, 'tis not always thought fo: for those who relist the government of Reafon, are not very apt to submit to that of Authority. Yet, fure God and Nature do attest the particular expediency of this to Women, by having plac'd that Sex in a degree of inferiority to the other. Nay farther tis observable, that, as there are but three states of life, through which they can regularly pass, viz. Virginity, Marriage, and Widow-hood; two of them are states of Subjection, the first to the Parent, the second to the Husband, and the third, as it is casual, whether ever they arrive to it or no, fo if they do, we find it by God himself, reckon'd as a condition the most desolate and deplorable. If I should fay this happens upon that very score, that they are left to their own guidance, the fad wracks of many, would too much justify the gloss: but, however it evinces, that, God fets not the same value upon their being masterless, which some of them do, whilst he reckons them most miserable, when they are most at liberty.

13. And, fince God's affignation has thus determin'd subjection to be the Womens lot, there needs no other argument of its fitness, or for their acquiescence. Therefore when-

ever they oppose it, the contumacy flyes higher than the immediate Superiour, and reaches God himfelf. And, I am apt to think there would not many of that timorous Sex, dare so far, were it not for some false punctilio's of honour, which (like those among our Duellists) they have impos'd on themselves. These represent Meekness and Submission, as a filly sheepish quality, unfit for Women of breeding and spirit: whilst an imperious obstinacy passes for nobleness and greatness of Mind. But alas! they are wofully mistaken in their notion of a great spirit, which consists in fcorning to do unworthy and vile things, and couragiously encountering the adverse events of life; not in spurning at duty, or feeking to pull themselves from that Sphere, where the Divine Wisdom hath placed them. fure, stubbornness is the mark only of a great ftomach, not of a great mind; and the cruelty of a coward, may as well denominate him valiant, as the ungovernableness of a Woman can speak her generous.

on themselves, nothing renders them less acceptable to others; an imperious Woman being a plague to her relations, and a derision to strangers, yea, and a torment to her self: every the least contradiction (which a meek person would pass over insensibly) inflaming such an unruly

unruly temper, and transporting her to fuch extravagancies, as often produce very mischievous effects. On the other fide, if she be humour'd and comply'd with, that serves only to make her more insolent and intolerable; makes her humours grow to fuch an height, that she knows not her felf what would please her, and yet expects that others should: fo that to such a one, we may apply what Hannibal faid of Marcellus, that if he were vanquish'd, he never gave reft to himself, nor if he were victorious, to others. Certainly the uneafiness of a perverse spirit is so great, that, could such come but to compare it with the calm and happy ferenity of Meekness and Obedience, there would need no other Lecture to commend them to their esteem or practice.

the Affections, and confifts in reducing the paffions to a temper and calmness, not suffering them to make uproars within to disturb ones felf, nor without, to the disquieting of others; and to this regulation, Meekness is generally subservient. Yet because the correcting of some particular passions, are more immediately affignable to other vertues, I shall only insist upon that, on which this has a more direct and peculiar influence, I mean Anger, a two-edg d passion, which, whilst it deals its blows without, wounds yet more fatally within. The commotion and vexation which an angry Man feels,

i

f

d

is far more painful, than any thing he can ordinarily inflict upon another: herein justifying the Epithet usually given to Anger, that it is a short madness; for, who that were in his right wits, would incur a greater mischief to do a less? It is indeed so great a distemper of the mind, that he that is possess'd with it, is incompetent for any fober undertaking, and should as much be suspended from acting, as This was the one in a Phrenfy or Lunacy. judgement and practice too of Plato, who going to chastise a servant, and finding himself grow angry, flopt his correction; a friend coming in, and asking what he was doing, pumissing, replies he, an angry man, as thinking himself unfit to discipline another, 'till he had fubdu'd his own passion. Another time his flave having offended him, I would beat thee, fays he, but that I am angry. It were endless indeed to recite the black Epithets given by all Moralists to this vice. It shall suffice to take the fuffrage of the Wifest of Men, one that had acquainted himself to know madness and folly, Eccl. 1. 17. and we find it his fentence, that anger rests in the bosom of fools, Eccl.

16. AND, what is thus universally unbecoming to human nature, cannot sure be less indecent for the gentler Sex: tis rather more so, every thing contracting so much more of deformity, by how much it recedes from its proper

proper kind. Now nature hath befriended Women with a more cool and temperate constitution, put less of fire, and consequently of choler, in their compositions; so that their heats of that kind, are adventitious and preternatural, rais'd often by fancy or pride, and so both look more unhandsomely, and have less of pretence to veil and cover them. Befides, Women have a native feebleness, unable to back and affert their angers with any effective force, which may admonish them, 'twas never intended they should let loose to that passion, which nature feems, by that very inability, to have interdicted them. But when they do it, they render themselves at once despis'd and abhor'd; nothing being more ridiculously hatefull, than an impotent rage.

fometimes disturb, tho not much hurt us, so there is one feminine weapon, which, as 'tis always ready, so proves often troublesome, I mean the tongue, which, tho in its loudest clamours, can naturally invade nothing but the ear; yet even that is a molestation. The barking of a dog, tho we are secure he cannot bite, is a grating unpleasant sound, and while Women seek that way to vent their rage, they are but a fort of speaking brutes, and should consider whether that do not resect more contempt upon themselves, than their most virulent reproaches can fix upon others.

18. BUT

1-

y

d

it

0

I

18. But fome things have had the luck to acquire a formidableness no body knows how: and fure there is no greater instance of it than in this case. A clamorous Woman is look'd on, tho' not with reverence, yet with much dread, and we often find things done to prevent or appeale her storms, which would be deny'd to the calm and rational defires of a meeker person. And perhaps such fuccesses have not been a little accessory to the fomenting the humour: yet fure it gives them little cause of triumph, when they consider how odious it makes them, how unfit (yea intolerable) for human fociety. Let them take the verdict of Solomon, who declares it better to dwell in a corner of a house top, than with a brawling woman in a wide house, Prov. 25. 24. Nor do's the fon of Sirach speak less sharply, tho more ironically, Eccluf. 26. 27. A loud crying woman and a scold, shall be fought out to drive away the enemy. And tho' he taxes the feminine vices impartially enough, yet there is scarce any of them which he more often and more severely brands, than this of unquietness. It seems, 'twas a thing generally look'd on as very unfufferable; as appears by Socrates, who, when he defign'd to discipline himself to perfect patience and tolerance, knew no better way of exercise, than to get a shrew to his wife; an excellence that may perhaps again recommend a Woman, when

we fall into an Age of Philosophers; but at present 'twill be hard for any of our Xantippe's to find a Socrates; and therefore that quality is as destructive to their interests in getting husbands, as it is to the husband's quiet, when he is got. But, I prefume, I need not declame farther against this fault, which, I suppose, cannot be frequent among that rank of Women, for whom this Tract is intended: for if neither moral nor divine Confiderations have prevented it, yet probably civility and a gentile Education hath: a fcold being a creature to be look'd for only in Stalls and Markets, not among persons of quality. Yet if there be any that have descended to so fordid a practice, they have fo far degraded themselves, that they are not to wonder if others fubstract that respect, which upon other accounts they might demand.

19. AND to fuch I should recommend the usual method of Physick, which is to cure by revulsion: let that sharp humour which so habitually slows to the tongue, be taught a little to recoil, and work inward; and instead of reviling others, discipline and correct themselves: let them upbraid their own madness, that to gratify an impotent, nay, a most painfull passion, they have degenerated from what their nature, their qualities, their education design'd them. And if they can thus reverse their displeasures, 'twill not only secure

others

others from all their indecent affaults; but it will at last extinguish them. For Anger is corrosive, and if it be kept only to feed upon its self, must be its own devourer; if it be permitted to setch no forrage from without, nor to nourish it self with suspicions and surmises of others, nor to make any sallies at

the tongue, it cannot long hold out.

20. AND how much they will herein confult their interest and their reputation too, they may be taught by Solomon, who makes it the distinctive sign of a foolish woman, to be clamorous, Prov. 9. 13. whereas, when he gives the character of his Excellent Woman, he links Wisdom and Gentleness together: She openeth her mouth with wisdom, and in her tongue is the law of kindness, Prov. 31. 26. If this verdict may be admitted, (as fure it ought, whether we confider his wisdom, or dear bought experience in Women) it will confute the common plea of querulous spirits, who think that to feem infenfible of any the least provocation, is to appear filly and stupid; tho' truly if it were fo, 'twould be full as eligible as to appear mad and raving, as they commonly do in the transport of their fury.

21. To conclude, Meekness is so amiable, so indearing a quality, and so peculiarly embellishing to Women, that, did they but all consider it, with half the attention they do their more trivial exteriour ornaments, twould

G 2 certainly

certainly be taken up as the universal mode, in all the several variations of it, this Section has presented.

SECT. III.

Of Compassion.

F near Affinity to the Vertue of Meekness, is that of Mercy and Compassion, which indeed can scarce thrive in any place where the former hath not prepar'd the foil: Anger and Obstinacy being like that rough East-wind, which brought the Egyptian Locusts, Exod. 10.13. to eat up every green thing in the Land. A mind harrafs'd with its own impatiency, is not at leafure to observe, much less to condole the calamities of others. But as a calm and clear day befriends us with a more diffinct prospect of distant Objects; so when all is quiet and serene within us, we can then look about us, and difcern what exigencies of others invite our pities.

2. I need not fay much to raise an estimate of this Vertue, since 'tis so essential to our Nature, so interwoven in the composition of Humanity, that we find in Scripture phrase, Compassion is generally seated in the most

inward

inward fensible part of our frame and bowels. So Col. 3. 12. Put on therefore bowels of mercy; and Philip. 2. 1. Bowels and mercies. So that a cruel ruthless person unmans himself, and is by the common vote of mankind to be listed among brutes; nay, not among the better, but only the more hatefull, noxious sort of them.

3. But, this is yet more unnatural in the female Sex, which being of fofter mold, is more plyant and yielding to the impressions of pity, and by this strength of fancy, redoubles the horrour of any fad object. Yea, fo remarkable is the tenderness, that God, when he would most magnify his own compassion, illustrates it by that of Women, as the highest human instance. Indeed, such a propension have Women to commiseration, that they are usually taxed with an excess in it; fo that any imprudent lenity is proverbially call'd, A womanish Pity: and therefore it may be thought an impertinence to exhort them to that which they can scarce avoid. But to this I answer, first, That in this degenerous Age, 'tis no news to fee people violate their instincts, as well as their duties, and be worse than their nature inclines them, many fins being committed even against the grain, and with violence to constitution.

4. YET fecondly, 'tis not a mere melting of the eyes, or yerning of the bowels, I design

defign to recommend: Alas! their tears will not be drink to a thirsty foul, nor will shivering at his nakedness, cloath him. This is fuch an infignificant mercy as St. James describes, faying to a brother or fifter, be ye warm'd, be ye fill'd, but not giving them things needfull to the body, Chap. 2. 16. Indeed, she that weeps over those distresses she will not relieve, might have been fit to be enter'd in the lift of the mourning women among the Jews and Heathens, who were hir'd to make up the tragick Pomp of Funerals with their mercenary forrow; but had no real concern in that loss they seem'd to bewail. 'Tis therefore a more active fort of Compassion, to which I would invite them; and yet for method's fake, I shall consider it under two distinct Heads; Giving, and Forgiving.

5. By Giving, in this place, I mean not a general liberality, (tho that prudently bounded, is an excellence well becoming persons of Fortune) but only such a Giving as terminates upon the needy, and is apply d to succour their indigencies. To give to those, from whom they may expect returns, may be a design; but at the best can be but generosity and frankness of humour. Tis only then mercy (as Christ himself has defin'd it) when it is to those, from whom they can hope

for nothing again.

6. AND in this Vertue Women have, in former Ages, eminently excell'd: yea, fo essential was it, that we find Solomon thought not their character compleat without it; but num bers it among the properties of his Vertuous Woman, Prov. 31. 20. She stretcheth forth her hand to the poor; and reacheth forth her hand to the needy. And it is a little observable, that after he has describ'd her Industry and Diligence for the acquiring of Wealth, this is fet in the front of her disbursements as the principal use she made of it; and precedes her providing Scarlet for her Houshold, or fine Linen and purple for her felf, v. 21. & 22. The application is very obvious, and admonishes all that own the same title of Vertuous Women, to prefer the necessities of others, before their own superfluities and delicacies. Nay, if they look farther, and confider who it is that is personated in the poor, that begs in every needy diffress'd suppliant, and that will finally own every act of mercy as done to himself, methinks they should fometimes think fit to facrifice even their most moderate enjoyments to their charity, be asham'd to serve themfelves before their Saviour, or let him stand naked and hungry, whilst they are solacing with that which would relieve him.

7. But how then shall they answer it, who suffer him to be supplanted, not by their needs, but excesses; who have so devoted their hearts

and purses, to vanity and luxury, that they have neither will nor power to fuccour the wants of others? How unequal and disproportionate is it, that those who study to fling away mony upon themselves, cannot be tempted by any importunity or diffress, to drop an alms to the poor? What a prepofterous fight is it to fee a Lady, whose gay attire gives her the glittering of the Sun, yet have nothing of its other properties, never to cheer any drooping, languishing creature, by her influence? 'Tis the counsel of the son of Sirach, not to give the poor any occasion to curse thee, Ecclus. 4. 5. But fure fuch persons do it, if the poor happen not to have more Charity than they exemplify to them. For, when they shall find fuch hard hearts under fuch foft raiment, fee them bestow so much upon the decking their own bodies, and do nothing towards the neceffary support of theirs; 'tis a shrewd trial of their Meekness. Poverty is apt of its felf to imbitter the spirit, and needs not such an additional temptation.

8. NAY farther, when a poor starving wretch shall look upon one of these gay creatures, and see that any one of the baubles, the loosest appendage of her dress, a fan, a busk, perhaps a black patch, bears a price that would warm his empty bowels; will he not have sharp incitations, not only to execrate her pride, and his own poverty; but consequently

to repine at the unequal distribution of Providence, and add fin to his mifery? The denial therefore of an alms may be a double cruelty, to the Soul as well as to the Body. 'Tis faid of Xenocrates, that a chas'd bird flying to his bosom, he rescu'd it with much fatisfaction, faying, He had not betray'd a supplyant; but this is in that case revers'd, and in a higher instance; for what can be more the betraying of a supplyant, than instead of fupplying his wants, to rob him of his innocence, and be his fnare instead of his refuge? This is a confideration I wish more deeply impress'd upon the Women of this Age: and truly tis their concern it should be so, for since at the last day, the inquest shall be so particular upon this very thing, 'tis but necessary they should examine how they are fitted to pass that test.

9. Let them therefore keep a preparatory audit within their own breaft, reflect upon the expences of their vanity, what the delicacy of their food, what the richness and variety of their cloaths, nay, what the mere hypocrifies of their dress, in false hair and complexions, have cost them; to which they may also add the charge of their recreations and divertisements, those costly arts of chasing away that time, which they will one day wish to recall. Let them I say compute all this, and then confront to it the account of their Cha-

58 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

of them, be comparatively as undifcernable, as Socrates found Alcibiades s Lands in the Map of the whole World; be so perfectly overwhelm'd, that it will appear little in their own

fight, and nothing in God's.

10. FOR if the poor Widow's mite acquir'd a value merely from her poverty, that she had no more; by the rule of contraries we may conclude, how despicable the scanty oblations of the rich are in God's account. If even their liberality, who gave much, was outvy'd by a farthing, Mar. 12.43. to what point of diminution must their niggardly offerings, who give little, be reduc'd? especially when they shall be compar'd, with the numerous and coftly facrifices they made to pride and Luxury. Nay, I wish some were not guilty of more than the disproportion, even the total omisfion of Charity, that in a multitude of Taylor's bills, cannot produce the account of one garment for the poor, that amidst the delicacies of their own dyet, (nay, perhaps of their dogs too) never order'd fo much as the crumbs of their Table to any hungry Lazarus. But let all fuch remember, that there will come a time, when one of Tabitha's coats, Acts 9. 39. will be of more value than all their richest Wardrobes, tho' they could number Gowns with Lucullus's Cloaks, which the Roman Story reports to be 5000. And that when their luxurious

ny

25

ap

r-

'n

C-

ıt

e

)f

t

luxurious fare shall only feast the worms, and render them passive in that Epicurism they acted before; they will wish they had made the bellies of the poor their refectory, and by feeding them, nourish'd themselves to im-

mortality.

II. LET this I fay, be seriously remember'd now, left hereafter they fall under the same exprobrating remembrance with the rich man in the Gospel, Luke 16. 25. Remember that thou in thy life time received ft thy good things, and Lazarus that which was evil; but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. A Text which St. Gregory professes, was ever founding in his ears, and made him look with fuspicion and dread upon that grandeur, to which he was advanced, as fearing it might be defign'd as his final reward. With what terrour then may those look upon their present good things, who by engrossing them wholly to themselves, own them as their entire portion, and implicitly disclame their share of the future? For to that none must pretend, who receive their transitory goods under any other notion, than that of a Steward or Factor: as we may fee in the parable of the Talents, where those that had the reward of the five and ten Cities, were not fuch as had confum'd their Talents upon their own riot and exceffes; but fuch as had industriously employ'd them according to the defign of their Lord. H 2 And

And if it there far'd so ill with the mere unprofitable servant, who had hoarded up his Talent, what shall become of those, who squander away theirs, and can give no account

either of Use or Principal?

12. WERE these considerations duely laid to heart, we might hope to see some of the Primitive Charity revive, when Women of the highest rank, converted their ornaments and costly deckings, into cloathings for the poor, and thought no retinue so desirable, so honourable, as a train of Alms-folks. But I speak improperly, when I make the poor their attendants, for indeed they rather attended the poor; did not only order the supply of their wants, but were themselves their Ministers, waited about their sick beds, dress d their most loathsom ulcers, and descended to all the most fervile offices about them.

13. But these were such heights, such transcendencies of mercy, as required a deeper foundation of Humility than will now be often met with; yet let me take the occasion to say, that it may be a good managery of a Charity, to act (as far as they can) personally in it. For besides that, it prevents some abuses and frauds, which deputed Agents may sometimes be tempted to, they pay God a double tribute in it of their persons, as well as their fortunes. Next, they bring themselves into acquaintance with the poor, and by that

means

1-

18

0

ıt

d

d

means correct those contempts and nice difdains, which their own prosperity is too apt to create. Farther yet, they excite their own compassion, which being a motion of the senfitive part of the mind, cannot be ftirr'd fo effectually by any thing, as by the presence of the object; the most pathetick tragical description of a diffress, being not able to affect us half fo much; as one ocular demonstration. Lastly, 'tis an apt means to encrease their thankfulness to Almighty God, whose bounty to themselves must needs make a deeper impresfion, when 'tis compar'd with the necessitous condition of others. For things are best illustrated by their contraries; and 'tis too obfervable in our deprav'd nature, that we value not things by their real positive worth, but comparatively as they excel others; nor ever make a right estimate of what we enjoy, 'till our own, or others wants instruct us.

14. UPON all these considerations, it may be a very becoming usefull circumstance in any charitable ministry, to be themselves the actours; and to that end 'twill be a very commendable industry, to qualify themselves to be helpfull to the poor in as many instances as they can; not only opening their purses, but dispensatories too, providing medicines for fuch, as either by disease, or casualty, want that fort of relief. A Charity, which I doubt not is practis'd by many, and I wish it were

by more, that our nicer Dames, who study only Cosmeticks for themselves, would change the Scene, and instead of repairing or disguifing their own complexions, study the restauration of their decrepid patient's limbs. And fure, tho' it be a less fashionable, 'tis much a better fight to fee a Lady binding up a fore, than painting her face; and she will cast a much sweeter savour in God's nostrils, with the fmell of unguents and balfoms, than with the most exquisite odours and perfumes. For fince God professes, Isa. 1.13. that that very incense which was design'd as a part of his worship, was an abomination to him, because not accompany'd with the Acts of Mercy, we cannot think he will better like of those, which have no higher aim than delicacy and fenfuality.

Giving, there is another, that of Forgiving which may happen to be of a larger extenr than the former: for whereas that was confin'd to the poor, this has no such limits; but as it is possible to be injur'd by persons of all ranks, so this pardoning Mercy is to reach equally with that possibility. This is that part of Charity, which we peculiarly call Clemency, a Vertue which not only Christianity, but Morality recommends. The ancient Romans had it in such veneration, that they number'd it, not only among Vertues but Deities.

dy

ge

ıf-

e-

S.

IS

p

s,

n

S.

is

ties, and built it a Temple. And they were fomewhat towards the right in it: for it was, tho not God, yet so eminent an attribute of his, that nothing can more affimilate man unto him.

16. THERE are many Heroick acts of this kind to be met with among the vertuous Heathens. Lycurgus not only forgave Alexander, who had struck out his eye, but entertain'd him in his house, and by his gentle admonitions reclam'd him from his former vitious Aristides being after fignal services, and without crime, unjuftly banish'd by his Citizens, was fo far from acting, or imprecating against them, that at his departure from Athens, he folemnly pray'd the gods; that they might never by any trouble or diffress be forc'd to recall him. So Phocion being unjustly condemn'd, left it as a solemn charge to his fon Phocas, that he should never revenge him. A multitude of the like examples might be produc'd; but we need not borrow light from their faint Tapers, when we have the Sun-beams, I mean the Sun of Righteoufness, our bleffed Saviour; who, as he has recommended this grace by his precept, so he has fignally exemplify'd it to us in his practice; the whole defign of his descent to earth, being only to rescue his enemies from destruction. And as every part of his Life, so the last Scene of it was particularly adapted to this

64 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

this end, and his expiring breath was expended in mediating for his Crucifyers; Father forgive them, Luke 23,34. And this copy of his was transcribed by his first followers, the Primitive Christians in their severest Martyrdoms, pray-

ing for their perfecutours.

- 17. Thus we are, in the Apostles phrase, compass a about with a cloud of witnesses, Hebr. 12. 1. of eminent examples, which ought to have a forcible influence upon all; but, methinks, should not fail to have it on that Sex. whose native tenderness pre-disposes them to the Vertue, and who need but swim with the stream of their own inclinations. How can we think, that their melting eves should ever sparkle fire, or delight in spectacles of cruelty? That their flexible tender hearts should turn into Steel or Adamant, be uncapable of all impressions of pity? Yet, God knows, such changes have too often been feen: Women have not only put off that foftness peculiar to them, but the common instinct of Humanity, and have exceeded, not only favage Men, but beafts in cruelty. There have been too frequent instances of the implacable malice, and infatiable cruelties of Women. I need not call in the aid of Poetick fiction, and tell them of Clytemnestra, Medea, or the Belides, with hundreds of others, celebrated as inftances of Heroick wickedness. There are examples enough in more authentick Stories. The Roman

ed or-

725

ve

y-

ſe,

br.

to

e-

X,

to he

an

er 1-

ld

of

en

ar 1-

n

€,

ot

m

h

man Tullia, the Persian Parysatis, and, that we may not pass by the sacred Annals, Jozebel and Athalia. I forbear to multiply examples of this kind, of which all ages have produc'd some so eminent, as have render'd it a common observation, that no cruelty exceeds that of an exasperated Woman. And it is not much to be wonder'd at, fince nothing can be so ill in its pristine state, at that which degenerates from a better. No enmity, we know, so bitter, as that of alienated friends; no such perfecution as that of Apostates, and proportionably, no fuch ferity as that of a perverted mildness. So that the Poets were not much out, who as they represented the Graces under the figures of Women, fo they did the Furies too. And fince 'tis in their election which part they will act, they ought to be very jealous over themselves. The declinations to any vice are gradual, sometimes at first scarce discernable; and probably the greatest monsters of cruelty, would at the beginning have detefted those inhumanities, which afterwards they acted with greedinefs.

18. IT concerns them therefore to ward off those beginnings, whose end may be so fatal. She that is quick in apprehending an affront, perhaps will not be fo quick in dismissing that apprehension; and if it be permitted to stay, twill quickly improve: twenty little circumstances shall be subora'd to foment it with new

fuspi

fuspicions, 'till at last it grow to a quarrel, from thence to hatred, from that to malice, and from that to revenge; and when that black passion has overspread the mind, like an Egyptian darkness, it admits no gleam of Reason, or Religion, but hurries the enrag'd blindfold to their own ruin often, as well as others.

19. LET none think this only a fancy or scheme of discourse: there have been too many tragical experiments of its truth. How many men have been mortally engag'd upon no weightier original than the spleen of a Woman? The frantick notion of honour among our Duellifts, fitly corresponding with the as frantick impulses of feminine revenge, and any imaginary injury (or perhaps but just imputation) to the Lady, obliging her Gallant to rush upon the most real fin and danger. A madness something beyond that which the Romances describe of Knight-Errantry: for that generally is for the relief of diftress'd Damfels; but this is only to humour the too prosperous ones, the insolent and the proud. Those therefore that have observed the common occasions of Duels, have not unfitly divided them between Wine and Women; it being hard to fay which is the most intoxicating and befotting. The fon of Sirach couples them together, Ecclus. 19. 2. Wine and Women will make men of understanding fall awry. The many modern examples of this mifchief,

m

d

k

-

3-

1-

S.

r

1-

W

n

y

chief, as they should strike an extreme terrour into those Women, who have been any way accessory to the death, or but danger of any Man; fo are they just matter of caution to all, fo to regulate their Passions, that they never come within distance of Implacability; for if once they arrive there, themselves can give

no stop.

20. In order to this, 'twill be well to confider at the first incitation, what the real ground is: perhaps fometimes they are angry, (as the Galatians were at St. Paul, Gal. 4.16.) at those that tell them the truth; some scandalous, or at least suspicious behaviour, may have engag'd a friend to admonish them; (an office that has fometimes prov'd very fatal: those commonly that have most guilt, having least patience to hear of it.) And if this be the case, 'tis the greatest injustice in the world, to make that a quarrel, which is really an obligation: and therefore instead of maligning their Monitour, they ought to thank and reverence him. Nay, tho the accusation be not with that candid defign, but be meant as a reproach; yet if it be true, it should not excite anger at their accusers, but remorse, and reformation in themselves.

21. IT was the faying of a wife Man, that he profited more by his enemies than his friends; because they would tell him more roundly of his faults. And this is excellently

I 2

improv'd by Plutarch in his Tract, Of the benefits to be reap'd from Enemies: so that even a malicious accufation may be a kindness, and confequently ought not to be repaid with an injury. But suppose, in the last place, that the afperfion be not only unkind, but untrue; it will not even then be fafe, to let loofe to their indignation. First, in respect of Prudence, an angry vindication ferving the defign of the enemy, and helping to spread the calumny; whereas a wife neglect and diffembling, do's often stifle and suppress it. Secondly, in respect of duty, for all that own themfelves Christians, must confess, they are under an obligation to forgive, and not to revenge. Now if they intend to pay a real obedience to this Precept, 'twill be the more easy, the sooner they set to it. He that sees his house on fire, will not dally with the flame, much less blow or extend it, resolving to quench it at last; and anger is as little to be trufted, which if once throughly kindled, will scarce expire, but with the destruction of the fubject it works on.

22. Let therefore the disoblig'd not look back upon the injury, but forward to those mischiefs, which too sharp a resentment may betray them to: let them consider, that the boiling of their blood, may finally cause the effusion of another's, and wrath may swell into murder. If they would do thus, and instead of

e-

n

n

0

!-:-

e

e

of those magnifying opticks, wherein they view the wrong, make use of the other end of the perspective, to discern the dismal event at a distance; it would fure fright them from any nearer approach, would keep them within those bounds which their duety prescribes them, and thereby acquaint them with a much greater, and more ingenuous pleasure than their highest revenge can give them: I mean that of forgiving injuries, and obliging the This is a pleasure so pure and injurious. refin'd, so noble and heroick, that none but rational natures are capable of it; whereas that of Spight and Revenge (if it can be call'd a pleasure) is a mere bestial one: every, the most contemptible, animal can be angry when 'tis molested, and endeavour to return the mischief.

23. It should therefore, methinks, be an easy determination, whether to embrace that Clemency and Compassion, which we see exemplify'd in the wisest and best of Men, nay, in the Omniscient, Immortal God; or that savage sierceness of the ignoblest creatures. This is certain, that no Woman would be content to assume the outward form of any of those: why then should they subject their nobler part, the mind, to such a transformation? For as there are no Monsters so deform'd, as those which are compounded of Man and beast; so among them all, nothing

can be more unnatural, more odious, than a Woman-Tiger. I conclude all with the advice of Solomon, Prov. 17. 14. The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be medled with. When once a breach is made upon the spirit by immoderate anger, all the consequent mischiefs will flow in, like a rapid stream, when the banks are broken down; nor is there any way to prevent it, but by keeping the mounds entire, preserving that Tenderness and Compassion, which God and Nature do equally enforce and recommend.

an d-

ng e-

h.

en

ly

ds

n-

SECT. IV.

Of Affability.

I. I N the next place we may reckon Affability and Courtefy; which as it is amiable in all, so it is singularly so in Women of Quality, and more univerfally necessary in them than in the other Sex. For Men have often charges and employments which do justify, nay perhaps, require somewhat of sternness and austerity; but Women ordinarily have few or no occasions of it, and those who have well digested the former Lectures of Meekness and Compassion, will not be apt to put it on unnecessarily. Now Affability may be consider'd, either as a mere human Accomplishment, or as a divine Vertue: in either notion tis commendable, but tis the latter that gives it the highest Excellence and Perfection.

2. To begin with the first notion of it, we may make an estimate of its worth, by its Cause and by its Essects. For its Cause, it derives it self, either from a native candour and generosity of Mind, or from a noble and ingenuous Education, or sometimes jointly from both; and these are as good Originals, as any thing merely moral can flow from. And that these are

indeed

indeed its fources, common experience will attest: those of the greatest Minds and best Extractions, being utually most condescending and obliging; whereas those of most abject Spirits and Birth, are the most insulting and imperious. Alexander the Great, tho' terrible in the Field, yet was of a gentle, complaifant conversation, familiarly treating those about him : yet Crispinus, Narcissus, Nymphidius, and other enfranchis'd bond-men, we find infolently trampling on the Roman Senatour and Confuls. 'Tis therefore a great errour for Persons of Honour, to think they acquire a reverence, by putting on a supercilious gravity, looking coily and disdainfully upon all about them; tis fo far from that, that it gives a fulpicion, that 'tis but a pageantry of greatness, fome mushroom newly sprung up, that stands so stiff, and swells so much. But instead of teaching others to keep their distance, this fastidious disdain invites them to a closer inspection, that if there be any flaw either in their life or birth, twill be fare to be discover'd, there being no fuch prying inquisitour, as curiosity, when 'tis egg'd on by a fense of contempt.

3. On the other fide, if we confider the effects of Courtely, they are quite contrary; it endears to all, and often keeps up a Reputation in fpight of any blemishes: a kind look or word from a Superiour, is strangely charming, and insensibly steals away Men's hearts from them.

will

peft

nd-

ab-

ing

ter-

lai-

ose lius,

find

aur

for

re-

ity,

out

fuf-

efs,

s fo

ch-

ous

hat

th,

tis

ef-

it

ita-

or

ng,

om

em.

them. This the wise Man refers to, Ecclus. 18.

18. when he prefers a word before a Gift. And its Plutarch's observation of Cleomenes King of Sparta, that when the Grecians compar'd his Affability and easiness of Access, with the sullen state and pride of other Princes; they were so enamour'd with it, that they judg'd him only worthy to be a King. And as there is no certainer, so also no cheaper way of gaining love: a friendly salutation, is as easy as a frown or reproach: and that kindness may be preferv'd by them, which, if once forfeited, will not at a far greater price be recover'd.

4. BESIDES, when human viciflitudes are confider'd, it may be a point of Prudence too; the greatest Persons may sometimes want affistance from the meanest; may, sometimes the face of affairs is quite chang'd, and the wheel of Fortune turns them lowest that were uppermost, and proportionably elevates the meaneft. 'Tis wisdom therefore so to treat all, as to leave no impressions of unkindness, since none is so despicable, but may possibly at one time or other have an opportunity to retaliate. 'Twas therefore a prudent, as well as an equitable retolution of that Emperour, who faid, he would so entertain the addresses of his Subjects, as, if he were a Subject, he would wish the Prince thould entertain him: a rule very worthy to Iway all Perfons of Honour in their entercourse with others. And fince even among Perfons

K

in Command there are degrees, and she which is Superiour to one, is Inferiour to another; they have a ready way to compare the civility they pay, with what they expect. Let therefore one who meets with a cold, neglectful Treatment, from any above her, examine her own resentments, and then reslect; that if she give the like to those below her, they will doubtless have the same sense; and therefore let her resolve never to offer, what she so much dislikes to bear: and she that do's thus, that makes such inferences, will convert an injury into a benefit; civilize her self by the rudeness of others, and make that ill nurture her own discipline.

5. But hitherto we confider Affability only in its ethnick dress, as it is a human ornament: twill appear yet more enamouring upon a fecond view, when we look on it as bearing the impress of the Sanctuary, as a divine Vertue. And that it is capable of being fo, we have the Authority of St. Paul, who inferts it in the number of those Christian Graces which he recommends to his Roman Proselytes; Condescend to men of low estate, Rom. 12. 16. And that we may the better discern its value, 'tis observable, that he links it with the most eminent Vertue of Humility; for it immediately follows his Precept of, mind not high things. Indeed, 'tis not only joyn'd with it as a Friend or Allie, but deriv'd from it as its stock and principle, and

certainly

.I.

ich

er;

Vi-

Let

ct-

ine

t if

ill

ore

fo

us,

in-

he

re

ly

it:

e-

he

le.

he

n-

n-

nd

re

e,

10

is

ot

ıt

d

y

certainly a more divine extraction it cannot have, Humility being the Alpha and Omega of Vertues, that which lays the foundation, (without which the most towring Structure will but crush it's felf with its own weight) and that which perfects and consummates the building also, secures and Crowns all other Graces; which when they are most verdant and flourishing, are like Jonas's gourd, that may afford some shadow and refreshment for a while, but are apt to breed that worm which will destroy them. When once they are smitten with Pride, they instantly sade and wither; so necessary is Humility both for the acquiring and conferving all that is good in us.

6. We may therefore conclude, that Courtefy, and obligingness of behaviour, which proceeds thence, is in respect of its spring and original, infinitely to be preferr'd before that, which descends from no higher stock than natural or prudential motives. And since tis natural for every production to have some similarde to that which produces it, we shall find it no less excellent, in respect of its properties than its descent. I shall instance only in two,

Sincerity and Constancy.

7. For the first, as far as Affability partakes of Humility, it must of Sincerity also, that being a Vertue whose very elements are plainness and simplicity; for as it has no designs which want a cover, so it needs none of those subtleties K 2 and

and simulations, those pretences and artifices requisite to those that do. Tis the Precept of the Apostle, Phil. 2. 3. In lowliness of mind, let each esteem others better than himself: where we see its the nature of a lowly mind, to transfer that esteem to others, which it substracts from it self: now where such an esteem is planted in the heart, it verifies all the expressions and outward significations of respect, and renders the greatest condescentions, (which to an insolent humour may seem extravagant and as-

fected) real and unfeign'd.

8. On the contrary, that Courtese which derives no higher than from mere human principles, is not much to be confided in. 'Tis the Pfalmist's Affirmation that all men are hars: and therefore there is more than a possibility of deceit in their fairest shews. Sometimes we know smooth and plausible addresses have been defign'd as the stale to vile and treacherous pra-The extraordinary blandishments and endearing behaviour of Absolom to the people, was only to feal their hearts, and advance his intended rebellion, 2 Sam. 15.6. and David tells us of some, whose words are softer than butter, having war in their heart; whose words were smoother than oyl, and yet were very swords, Pfal. 55.21. And God knows this Age has not fo much improved in Sincerity, that we should think the fame Scenes are not daily acted over among us.

9. BUT

es of

et

e

n

d

S

h

e

d

V

9. But besides all the blacker projects of this kind, which nothing but the event can detect, there is a lower fort of this treachery, which is visible, nay so avowed, that it is one of the most common subjects of mirth and entertainment: I mean that of scoffing and derifion, a thing too frequent among all; but, I fear I may fay, very peculiarly among Ladies, those at least of the modish fort, their very civilities and careffes, being often defign'd to gain matter of fcorn and laughter. Mutual vifits we know are an expression of respect, and should flow from a real kindness; but if those now in use be fifted, how few will be found of that make? They are at the best formal, a tribute rather paid to custom than friendship, and many go to fee those, for whom they are perfectly indifferent, whether they find them alive or dead, well or fick. Nay, very often they are worfe than thus, defign'd only to make observations, to bolt out fomething ridiculous, wherewith to fport themselves as soon as they are gone; and least the Inquest should return with a non inventus, they will accept of the flightest difcoveries; the least misplacing of a word, may of a hair, shall be theme enough for a Comedy.

10. But if a poor Country Gentlewoman fall within their circuit, what a ftock of mirth do's she afford them, how curiously do they anatomise every part of her dress, her meen,

her

her dialect? Nay, perhaps to improve the scene, will recommend yet greater abfurdities to her, under the notion of the Mode, that fo she may be the more ample Subject of their fcorn. Such visits as these, are but the infidious intrufions of a fpy, rather than the good offices of a neighbour; and when 'tis remember'd how great a portion of some Women's time is spent in this kind of diversion, we must conclude, there have a multitude of acts gone to make up the habit. I wish they would seriously reslect on it, and unravel that injurious mirth by a penitential sadness, and either spend their time better than in visiting, or else direct their vifits to better purposes. And this they would certainly do, if they would exchange their mere popular civilities (that kind of paint and varnish in manners) for that true Christian condescension, which admits of no deceit; but is as transparent as Drusus wish'd his house should be; that has no secret scrues and springs, to move the eyes or tongue a contrary way from the heart, but is in reality all that it pretends to be.

11. A fecond property of it, is Conftancy, for as it is true to others, so it is to its felf, its founded on the solidest of Vertues, and is not subject to those light and giddy uncertainties, that the vulgar civilities are. For, she that out of a disesteem of her proper worth, has placed herself in a state of inferiority, will

e,

he

n.

u-

fa

at

in

re

he

n

e-

ne

ri-

ld

eir

nd

an

it;

ise

gs,

ay

cy,

is

er-

r,

th,

will think it not an arbitrary matter, but a just debt, to pay a respect to those she thinks her betters; and an humble mind will in every body find something or other to prefer to herself. So that she acts upon a fix d principle, and is not in danger of those contradictions in her manners, which shall render her one day sweet and affable, and another sowr and morose. But such mutations are frequently incident to those who are sway'd by other motives: sometimes an interest changes, and then the most fawning Sycophant can transplant his slatteries, and court a new Patron, yea many times to the despight and vilifying of the old.

change; a Man may fall from a prosperous to an adverse state, and then those who were prodigal of their civilities, whilst he needed nothing else, will withdraw even those from him, left they should encourage him to demand something more. An experiment of this Job made in his friends, (or rather flatterers) whom he fitly compares to winter brooks, running over when not needed, but quite dry

when they are.

13. But the most frequent change is that of fancy and humour, which has a much more general sway than reason and judgment. This is so observable in the vulgar rabble, that often in an instant they will shift passions, and hate this hour what they doted on the

laft. Of this all popular states have afforded many costly experiments; but we need not go farther than the facred Story, where we find the Acclamations and Hosannah's of the multitude, quickly converted into, Crucify bim. Crucify bim. This levity of mind has been observ'd fo incident to Women, that 'tis become almost proverbial; for by how much their paffions are more violent, they are commonly the less lasting: and as they are reckon'd among those colder bodies that are particularly influenc'd by the Moon, fo they feem to bear a great resemblance to her in her viciffitudes and changes; yet still with a greater degree of uncertainty; for she in all her revolutions, observes some constant periods, and we can tell in her wain when she will be at full; fo that she has a kind of certainty, even in her planetary errours; but what Ephemerides can be fram'd for some Women's humours? who can tell how long the prefent will last? and what will be the next that will forceed >

14. I need not bring inftances of their inconftancy, from that common place of paffionate widows, who have let a new love fail even through those floods of tears, where with they bewail'd the old: for (besides that that is a case wherein possibly they may find matter enough for retortion) it is here a little wide from my purpose, which designs no farther

ded

pot

we

the

cify

een

be-

ich

m-

ec-

ar-

ley

in

h a

all

oe-

he

er-

at

n's

e-

at

n-

ď-

iil

e-

d

farther inquisition, than into their ordinary conversation, wherein that love of variety which is fo remarkable in their habit, their dvet, their diversions, extends it self often to their company, their friendships also and con-Those intimacies which they cheverfe. rish'd lately, quickly grow despicable, and at last nauseous, and consequently their behaviour falls from kind and civil, to cold and dif-I doubt not but this has often been prov'd by many of those humble companions, which officiously attend them, who cannot always fix themselves, no not by those flatteries that first introduc'd them; some new comer, perhaps, has better refin'd the art, and do's the fame thing more acutely and ingeniously, and then the old one is to be turn'd off as too gross a Sycophant: or if they have been so happy as to light upon some of a more generous temper, who instead of a fervile complyance with their humour, and high characters of their worth, entertain them with the true images of themfelves, and endeavour to make, what others only speak them; this is that unpardonable crime which forfeits all degrees of favour, and do's not A faithfull Monitour only avert, but incense. is as unacceptable as a true Looking-glass to a deform'd person, which at the best will be set aside, and escapes well if not broken; and while great persons dispense their favours or their frowns, by fuch perverse measures as these, they

IM

they will be fure to do it unjustly, as well as

unconstantly.

15. I am far from making this an universal charge, I know there are Women of the highest quality that guide themselves by other rules, that are deaf to all the fongs of Syrens, and have the prudence to value a seasonable reproof, before the most extravagant Panegyrick; but this is owing to that humility which I am now recommending, without which 'tis as impossible for greatness to be proof against flattery, as it is for a Pinnace with spreading fails, and a violent guft of wind, to fail steddily without ballast. And the frequent want of this is it, which makes it no less frequent to see those unevennesses and inequalities in behaviour, those partialities in dispensing even the commonest civilities, which I have now reprefented.

16. And fure 'tis none of the meanest attributes due to that excellent vertue of humility, that it can thus fix and poise the mind, cure those vertigo's and giddy humours, incident to those who are mounted alost: and above all, that it is a sure Antidote against the most insinuating poison of flattery, a holy spell or amulet against the venom of a Parasite, which the Philosopher justly calls the worst of tame beasts, as a Detractour is of wild: He being indeed a kind of Vulture, in the way of seizure, no less than ravine, who first picks out the eyes

as

al

ft

e

t

V

of that which he defigns to prey upon; fuffering not the person concern'd to see any thing of that destruction which he is to feel. certainly none of the ominous Birds, no night-Raven, or Screech-Owl, can bode half so difmally as these domestick Birds of prey, which are not only presages, but instruments of ruin

wherefoever they haunt.

17. Tis therefore the universal concern of those that are great and prosperous, to chase them away, as Abram did the Fowls from his Sacrifice, Gen. 15. 11. but yet more peculiarly fo of those to whom fortune has given a fudden rife, and unexpected grandeur, they being of all others the most obnoxious to this fort of Harpyes. The furprizes of prosperity do no less disturb the judgement, than those of adversity: and as one who is in an instant fnatch'd up to some high Tower, is so amaz'd to fee himself there, that he has no just measure of the altitude, but thinks every thing farther below him than it is; fo they that ascend to greatness by swift and rapid motions, have their heads fo turn'd, that they are apt to overvalue it; and to look with contempt on those whom before, perhaps, they thought worth their envy. And on a mind thus prepar'd, flattery may make any impression, it suborning even Providence, as a witness on it's fide, and inferring from the Dignities obtain'd, the transcending merit of the obtainer. A piece of Sophistry which the L 2

the flightest observer may easily consute, all Ages giving instances of those, whose Vices have prefer d them, and by a strange Chymistry, have extracted Honour out of infamous acts. Yet to a mind possess d with it's own admiration, this shall pass for a demonstration. So treacherous a thing is Pride, that it combines with all who design to cheat us: and indeed its not only an accessary, but the principal; none being in danger by other's flatteries, who

are not first seducd by their own.

18. IT will therefore be a point of Wisdom for all Persons of Honour, to encrease their caution with their fortune, and as they multiply their Revenues without, fo especially to enforce their Guard within, that they become not flaves to their own Greatness, fix not themselves in such a posture of State, as to become immoveable to all the offices of Humanity and Civility, nor think that their admiffion to Greatness, is upon the same terms on which the Jews were wont to receive their Profelytes, that they must renounce all their former relations; but to remember that they differ no more from others, than as a counter fet in the place of thousands or hundreds, do's from one fet in the place of tens or units. little transposition may quite alter the case; or however, when they are all taken off the score, they are then indifcriminately tumbled together, and one has no precedence of another, either

I.

Ill

es ii-

us d-

n.

es

ıl;

10

m

ir

nne

ot

e-

aſ-

ir

ir

y

er

A

r

r,

either in place or value. So undiscernable will be the difference between the greatest Queen and the meanest servant, when Death, that great Leveller, shall have mix'd them; there will be no inquisition in the Grave, who came embalm'd or perfum'd thither; and, as a Learned man says, the Ulcers of Lazarus, will make as good dust as the paint of sezebel.

19. BUT I shall be thought to have outrun my Subject, and instead of that amiable Image of Affability, and universal obligingness, the great Ornament of Life, to introduce the grim figure of Death, that fullen Executioner, whom no Gift, no Prayers can mollify. Yet I cannot yield it wholly impertinent; for as it's final stroke cures all the infirmities of the Body, fo the forefight and contemplation of it, is as much a Catholicon for all the maladies of the Mind; especially that of insolence and disdain. For sure they cannot much pride themselves in any exaltation, that remember they must finally fall into the dust: not arrogantly despise others, who confider that themselves shall one day be insulted over by worms and infects. Such mental descents into the vault or charnel-house, are the best disciplines for the demeanour in other places, according to the admonition of the Wife Man, Remember thy end, and thou shalt never do amis.

SECT.

SECT. V.

Of Piety.

1. L ASTLY, To compleat and crown all other Excellencies, nothing is fo proper, fo necessary, as Piety and Devotion. This is the falt which feafons all Sacrifices; yea, the Altar which fanctifies the Gift; no good (how splendid soever in the fight of Man) being acceptable to God, 'till it be thus confecrated, and have this feal of the Sanctuary upon it. This is a Vertue truely Divine, as well in it's original as it's end; for as it comes from Heaven, (is an afflation of the bleffed Spirit) fo it tends thither also, and thither raises it's votaries. This is it which sublimates and spiritualizes Humanity, defecates and refines it from all the dregs of Mortality, and fo wings our earthly lumpish nature, that we can foar aloft to the Region of Spirits, and by it's raptures, make some essay of that state of separation, even while we are link'd to the Body. This is it which combines us fo with God, that we have the same interest, the fame choices; nay, it do's in a fort, communicate and enterchange proprieties with him, the All-powerful God feems impotent and unable m

(o

n.

S;

10

of

us

n-)i-

as

he

nib-

es

li-

re,

ts,

at

ď

fo he

u-

m,

n-

ole

able to refift it's influence, whilft it invefts us feeble wretches in a kind of Omnipotency, by engaging him for us who can do all things.

2. Now this Piety may be confider'd either in a larger, or more limited fense: in the former 'tis as wide as the whole scheme of Duty, not confin'd to any one act, but extended to all the commands of God. For, as the animal Spirit diffuses it's self into all the most distant members of the Body: so this more vital Principle has as universal an influence on the Mind; stamps that with such an admiration and reverence of God, such a love and complacency in him, that every act is (at least habitually) design'd to obey and glorify him.

3. In the more limited sense, Piety is taken for our more immediate entercourse with God, in things purely Divine, as Adorations, Prayers, Aspirations, and all pantings and breathings of the Soul after him; and in this notion itis more particularly call'd Devotion. and this is comprehended in the other, as a part in the whole: nay indeed, as an effect in it's cause; for where Piety has not first form'd and model'd the Soul, there can be no true Devotion. External forms of it there may be, but these are but ceremony and pageantry, the most submissive prostrations are there but like that of Dagon before the Ark, the fall of a liveless trunk; the most elevated eyes but a kind of convultive motion; and the most rigid morti-

mortifications, but the cuttings and launcings of Baal's Prielts. Of this the very Heathen had some notion, and therefore in their worships, had many preparatory ceremonies of luffration and purifying, as being conscious of the incongruity, that unholy Perfons should be admitted to Sacred things. And accordingly Socrates has excellently (I had almost said Evangelically) defind, the best way of worshipping God, to be the doing what he commands. Indeed, without this, our Devotion is mere stratagem and defign, we invoke God as we use to cajole men, only to ferve a present turn; and of such disingenuous addresses, 'tis easy to read the event, or if we cannot, Solomon will instruct us, Prov. 15. 8. The prayers of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord.

4. To treat of the several branches of Piety in the first notion, is not agreeable to the intended brevity of this Treatise; nor necessary, because there are so many distinct Track extant on that Subject; yet I shall the more closely to adapt it to my female Readers, observe the propriety of it to Women, not only as it is their greatest ornament and advantage but especially as they have somewhat more of pre-disposition towards it in their native temper. God's Laws which are the rule of Piety have this common with Men's, that they are inforced upon us by the proposals both of punishments

un-

Iea-

heir

nies

on-

Per-

And

had

beft

phat

evo-

oke

erve

lous

f we

7. 8.

n to

iety

in-

effa-

act

ore

ob

only

nge:

e of

em-

iety

are

pu-

ents

nishments and rewards, by that means engageing two of our most sensible passions, Fear and Love; and the semale Sex being eminent for the pungency of both these, they are consequently the better prepard for the impressions

of Religion.

5. This is so much acknowledged, that our Masculine Atheists make an ill use of it. and are willing to think, that Religion ows it's force only to the impotence of the subject, on which it works, that 'tis only an imposition upon the easy credulity of Women, and are content to allow them the inclosure of it; wherein, tho' they sufficiently shew their contempt of Piety, yet they unawares give a greater honour to that Sex than they intend, whilft they confess it more capable of an affimilation to the supreme Goodness, and of the renewal of God's Image (for to that all Piety is defignd) than their own. And therefore Women have fo little reason to be asham'd, that they ought to glory in the concession, and gratefully to celebrate the goodness of God to them, who, as he brings light out of darkness, so converts their natural infirmities into a means of Spiritual strength, makes the impotencies and defects of their Nature, subservient to the operations of Grace; and by confecrating their very Passions, makes even those Gibeonites serviceable to the Tabernacle. But then 'tis to be remember'd, that the greater is their obligation

M

to comply with this defign of God's, to let their passions run in the channel he has cut for them; so to confine their Fear and Love to Spiritual Objects, that they make no inordinate eruptions to any thing else; all their estimations of things dreadfull or desireable, to give still the just deference to that which is Eternal.

6. And, as Women in general have this advantage towards Piety, and obligation to it, so particularly those of Quality, whom we may suppose to have generally a more early institution and instruction in it, than those of a meaner rank: and besides, have afterwards more opportunities of being built up in the knowledge of their duty, and (by the help of an ingenuous Education) clearer apprehensions to discern it; and when they do so, have greater obligations to perform it, both in respect of God, of others, and themselves.

7. In respect of God they have the greatest tye of gratitude, not only for the common mercies which they partake with the rest of Mankind; but for those peculiar, by which they are differenc'd from others; of which, if they want a just value, let them ask themselves how willing they would be to part with them; how she that has fed delicately, would like to be descolate in the street, or she that has been brought up in Scarlet, to embrace the dunghill, Lam. 4. 5. and according to the aversion they find to such a change, let them estimate their present

. I.

eir m;

nal

igs

le-

nis

it,

ay

u-

er.

p-

re

15

n

i-

fent enjoyment, and the thankfulness it exacts.

8. SECONDLY, in regard of others, their Piety back'd with their fecular advantages, may be of more extensive benefit; they have many opportunities of doing good by their influence on others; or if no way elfe, yet the splendour of their example, will by the eminency of their conditions, shine (as a light on some high Tower) more perspicuously, and guide many into the same path of Vertue. And certainly 'tis no fmall obligation that lyes on them in this respect; for God, who do's nothing without an end worthy of his Wisdom, can never be thought to have selected some persons as the objects of his bounty, merely that they may swill and glut themfelves with fenfual pleasures. No, doubtless, he who is the great Master of the Universe, disposes all things for common benefit; and therefore, if he have plac'd some in an higher Orb than others, it is that they may have an auspicious influence on those below them; and if they fail in this, they are no longer Stars but Comets, things of ominous and unlucky abode to all about them. I might enlarge on this subject; but having done it already in the Gentleman's Calling, I suppose it unnecessary, fince that part is equally adapted to both Sexes.

M 2

9. In the last place, they have all obligations to Piety, in respect of themselves, and that in two confiderations: the first of their present danger; the second, of their final account. For their danger; 'tis evident they do not more out-number their inferiours in any thing than in the opportunities, nay, folicitations to fin. Wealth and Honour have many fnares, and, which is worfe, do often dispose the mind to fuch a heedless security, that it takes no care to avoid them: and as in the body, the diseases of repletion are far more numerous than those of emptiness, so the mind is oftner vitiated by affluence and prosperity, than by indigency and advertity. It becomes therefore those who are so surrounded with enemies to fortify themselves: and that they can no way do, but by a fincere Piety, that whole armour of God, which the Apostle describes, Ephes. 6. 13. by which alone they may repel all the darts of temptations; nay, not only ward the blow, but wrest the weapon out of Satan's hand, fo that when he urges to them the opportunities, the impunity which their wealth and greatness give them to be bad, they may retort this argument, and by a wholesomer inference, collect thence their great obligation to be good: and that not only upon the score of gratitude, (tho' that were enough to an ingenuous foul) but, in the fecond place, of interest also, in respect of that account

1-

d

ir

0

y

-

y

t

e

e

d

1

account they must finally give. For the God be not an unjust exactour, to reap where he has not fown, yet he is not fo negligently profuse, as to do that which no prudent man will do, featter his goods promiseuously, without taking notice where they fall; but as he difpenses all things by a particular Providence, fo he do's it to a particular end, and will exact as particular an account, how that end has been

comply'd withall.

10. It is a smart exprobration of God's to Ifrael, Ezek. 16. 17, 18, 19. that she had facrilegiously employ'd his filver and gold, his oyl, his flour and honey, which he had given her, in the service of her Idols, by which, as we may fee he takes notice how we dispose of our Temporal possessions, fo it shews us how the indictment will proceed against all those who so pervert their use. With what confusion must they appear at the great Audit, who can give no other account of their receipts, but that they confum'd them upon their lufts, wag'd war against God with his own treasure, and been as well thieves as rebels? What a Luciferian fall will they have from their honours, who have endeavour'd to undermine God's; thought themselves too great to pay him homage, and by their prophane and vicious example, induc'd a contempt of him? In short, what a retaliation of inversions will there then be? Those that have turn'd God's grace

this profane Age of ours, which has remov'd all the boundaries of the former, revers'd even the inftincts of nature, and will not leave us fo much of Religion, as the very worst of Heathens had. For how erroneous soever they were in the choice of their Deities, they always honour'd and reverenc'd those they chose, committed most of their enormities in obedience, not in affront to them; did not assign them votaries, as *Jeroboam* did his Priests, of the meanest of the people; but thought themselves dignify'd by their service, and

efteem'd

ity

eir

of

at-

ice

ne-

fo

on

er.

at

ne

fi-

'nd

ic-

ill

r'd

en

us

of

ey

al-

ey

in

if-

ts,

ht

nd'nd esteem'd it an infamy not to be pious. alas! we now-adays make other estimates; Religion is so abject, so contemptible a thing, as is thought fit to influence none that are great, either in parts or quality: and therefore, tho' too many are willing to appropriate it to Women, upon the first account, as the Gospel is the foolishness of preaching, I Cor. 1.21. yet they make exceptions upon the latter, and are not willing to afford it any of the nobler Pro-

felytes even of that Sex.

12. I doubt not, there are many Lectures read to fuch, to fortify them against all impressions of Piety, to raze out the common notions of a God, and in order to that, to depose his Vice-gerent within them, discard their Conscience, that unmannerly inmate, which is still speaking what they have no mind to hear, and will be apt fometimes to question their grand principle, and tell them they have Souls. And truly tis no wonder if the abetters of Atheism take this course; for since they have no folid foundation of truth or reason, tis but necessary they support their Party by Authority; the countenance and applause of great Persons: and God knows they have too much fucceeded in their defign. But in the mean time, what fecurity do they give for the truth of their pretensions? We know 'tis still requir'd of those that will practise upon other people's concerns, that they put in caution to fecure

fecure the owner from damage. But alas! what gage can they give for a Soul? who can contrive a form of Indemnity, where that is

the thing hazarded?

13. Tis easy indeed for one of these A. postles of Satan, to tell a Lady that she has nothing to do, but to indulge to her pleasure: that 'tis the extremest folly to be frighted from a present enjoyment, by a fear of I know not what future fmart; that God, and Sin, and Hell, are but names, certain Mormo's and Bug-bears conjur'd up by Divines, to work upon her fear, and abuse her credulity. and much more of this kind may be faid, and I doubt often is; but all this while the queftion is begg'd, and a strong affirmation must pass for proof: for I defy all the Doctors of Atheism, to make any demonstration of their Tenet; and yet, tho' they pretend to no demonstration themselves, Religion must be condemn'd merely for the want of it: that is, for not making Spiritual things lyable to fense, for diftinguishing between Belief and Science; which is indeed for doing the most reasonable thing in the world, viz. the remitting every object to the tryal of its proper faculty, and they who suspect it upon that account, may by the same kind of Logick, wrangle us out of all our fenses, may perfwade us we hear nothing, because the eye discerns not sounds, that we talk not, because the

last

can

it is

A-

has

ire;

om.

not

and

and

ork

his,

and

ue-

nust

s of

neir

de-

be

hat

to

ind

oft

re-

ro-

the ear understands not gusts and sapours, and fo on to the rest.

14. AND yet this is the bottom of those arguments, which the great pretenders to reafon make against Religion; and in the mean time have fo little ingenuity as to exclame on the light credulity of fools and Women, that embrace the dictates of faith, whilst at the fame instant they exact a more implicit affent to their negative Articles, their No-religion. A strange magisterial confidence so to impose on this Age, what is fo univerfally contradictory to all former, and to the common verdict of mankind. For, tis observable through all the fuccessions of Men, that there were never any fociety, any collective body of Atheists. fingle one might perhaps be here and there found, (as we fee fometimes monsters or mifshapen births) but for the generality, they had always fuch instincts of a Deity, that they never thought they ran far enough from Atheism; but rather chose to multiply their gods, to have too many than none at all: nay, were apt to descend to the adoration of things below themselves rather than to renounce the power above them. By which we may fee, that the notion of a God is the most indeleble charaeter of natural Reason; and therefore whatever pretence our Atheists make to ratiocination and deep discourse, it is none of that primitive fundamental Reason co-etaneous with

on ck, er-

eye nie he

our

our humanity; but is indeed a reason fit only for those, who own themselves like the beasts

that perish.

15. But admit we could be more bountifull to them, and allow their opinion an equal probability with our Faith, yet even this could never justify any body in point of prudence, that should adhere to them. Common discretion teaches us, that where two propositions have an equal appearance of truth, there is no rational inducement to prefer one before the other, 'till we have examin'd the consequences, and find something in the one, which may over-poise and out-weigh the contrary. Now in all things that concern practice, there are no motives so considerable, either to invite or

avert, as Advantage and Danger.

16. Let us apply this to our present case, and examine the pretensions of the Atheist and the Christian in both respects. But first, we are to remember, that both Advantage and Danger are to be view'd under a double notion, either as present or as future. The former is the Atheist's most proper Subject, and indeed, all that he can pertinently speak to, who professes himself only a Man of this world. Here he will tell us, that the disbelief of God and another life, is the great enfranchiser of mankind, sets us at liberty from that thralldom, those Bonds, wherewith our superstitious fears had setter'd us; that it supersedes all those nice and perplexing

ly

i-

al

d

15

0

e

y

V

e

perplexing enquiries of lawful and unlawful, and reduces all our inquisitions only to this one, how we shall most please our selves. glutton need not put a knife to his throat; but is only to put an edge upon his palate. The drunkard need not refrain his cups, but only take care that they be fill'd with the most delicious liquor. The wanton need not pull out his eye; but only contrive to possess what that tempts him to defire; and in a word, none of our appetites need be restrain'd, but satisfy'd. And this uncontrol'd licentiousness, this brutish liberty, is that fummum bonum, that supreme happiness which they propose to themselves,

and to which they invite others.

17. On the other fide, the Christian is not without his claim to a present advantage, tho of a far differing nature: he is not so preposterous, as to think it a preferment to fink below his kind; to aspire to an affimilation with mere animals, which is the utmost the former amounts to, but he proposes to himself the fatisfaction of a man; those delights which may entertain his Reason, not his Sense, which confift in the rectitude of a well-inform'd Mind, His Religion is the perfecteft Scheme of Morality, and makes him a Philosopher without the help of Schools: it teaches him the art of fubduing his appetites, calming his paffions, and in a word, makes him Lord of himself; and by that gives him all the pleasures with result from N 2

from fuch a Sovereignty. Nor is he totally void even of the pleasures of sense, which in many instances are greater to him, than to those that most court them. Temperance cooks his coursest dyet to a greater gust, than all their study'd mixtures; Chastity makes one lawful embrace more grateful to him, than all the nauseating variety of their unbounded lusts; and contentment fwells his mite into a talent, makes him richer than the Indies would do, if he defir'd beyond them. Nor is it a contemptible benefit, that his Moderation gives him an immunity from those fensitive pains, which oft bring up the rear of inordinate fenfual pleafures. So that his condition, even fet in the worst light, in that very particular wherein the Atheist most triumphs over him, is not so deplorable as 'tis represented.

18. But if it were, he has pleasures that would infinitely over-whelm that fmart, and that not only in his reason, (as hath been said before) but in his more sublime diviner part, fuch irradiations from above, fuch ante-pasts of his future blifs, fuch acquiescence in a calm and ferene Conscience, as is very cheaply bought with all he can fuffer here. I know the prophane laugh at these things as Chimera's and the illusions of a preposses'd fancy: (and truly if they were fo, they might yet come in balance with many of their pleasures, which are as muchowing to opinion and ima-

gination:)

y ie is

r

ıl

e

n

gination:) but if we consider what supports they have given under the heaviest pressures, how they enabled the primitive Martyrs, not only to fuffer, but even to court all that is formidable to human nature, we cannot think that a mere phantaftick imaginary joy, could deceive the sense of such real, such acute torments. And tho' in this great declination of Zeal, there be perhaps few that can pretend to those higher degrees of spiritual raptures, yet certainly were the votes of all devout persons collected, they would all concur in this testimony, that even in the common offices of Piety, the ordinary difcharge of a good Conscience, there is an infinitely greater complacency, a higher gust and relish than in all the pleasures of Sense. But of this the most irrefragable witnesses are those, who from great voluptuaries have turn'd devotes; and I dare appeal to their experience, whether of the two states is the most pleasant. wish those who will not believe this on other's words, would themselves make the tryal, and till they do fo, they are notoriously unjust to pronounce that a fiction, of whose reality they refuse to make proof.

may be made which bids fairest (the Atheist or Christian) as to present temporal felicity: but alas! what an allay, what a damp is it to felicity to say its temporal; yet we may give it

a term

102 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

a term below that, and fay, 'tis momentary. For fince our life is fo, nothing that depends on that, can be otherwise, and yet in this shallow bottom, the Irreligious embark their All. For, as to all future advantage, 'tis their Principle to disclaim it, they discern no reward for blameless Souls, Wifd. 2. 22. So that in this particular the Christian do's not compare with, but triumph over them. He knows that if his earthly house of this tabernacle be dissolv'd, he hath a building of God; an house not made with hands, eternal in the Heavens, 2 Cor. 5. 1. That when he parts with his Life, he do's not refign his happiness, but shall receive it infinitely improv'd both in degree and duration. And now certainly 'tis visible enough, which opinion proposes the fairer hopes, and confequently which (supposing but an equal probability of truth) is the most inviting.

20. BUT some Spirits there are so ignoble, that the most glorious Prize cannot animate them; that like a swine, the muscles of whose eyes, they say, permit him not to look upward, are not concern'd in all the felicities above, but would at a venture resign their share in those, so they may securely enjoy their husk and draff. But yet even those who are uncapable of the more generous resentments, may be apt enough to the more servile; and danger may fright, tho glory cannot allure them.

y .

is

ir

ir

e-

at

1-

be

ſe

,

is II

le

er

ıt

1-

)i-

of

k

es

re

1-

5,

n.

It concerns fuch therefore to compare the mischiefs which each Opinion threatens to their opposites, and from thence make an estimate which is safest to be chosen. And here let the Atheist himself cast up the account of the dangers confequent to Christianity, and it can all amount but to this, the deprivation (or rather moderation) of some present sensual pleasures, or the incurring of fome present sensitive pains; the former in the daily exercise of Temperance and Mortification; the latter, (more rarely and oftner in purpose than act) the suffering for righteousness sake. And both these the Christian balances, nay, out-weighs, by two more important present hazards on the other side. the former, he opposes the danger of being enflav'd to the brutish part of a man's felf, a thing fo deplorable even in the judgement of humanity, that all writers of Ethicks have uniformly declard, no fervility to be fo fordid and intolerable, as that of the vicious man to his Passions and Lusts. To the latter, he confronts the mischief of being a slave to every man elfe, for fuch he certainly is, whom the fear of fuffering can bafflle out of any thing he thinks just and honest. For if all the men in the World, could fuccessively have the power to afflict him, they would also have to command and rule him; and what can be more abject, more below the dignity of human nature, than to have a spirit always prepar'd for such a servitude? Besides, even the utmost sufferings which Christianity can at any time require, is out-vied daily by the effects of Luxury and Rage; and for one that has opportunity to be a Martyr for his God, thou-

fands become fo to their vices.

21. IF from the present we look forward to future dangers, the Atheist must here be perfectly filent; he cannot fay that the Christian after this life, shall be in any worse estate than himself, fince he concludes they shall both be the same nothing; but the Christian threatens him with a more difmal state. He allows him indeed a being, yea an Eternal one; but it is only fuch as qualifies him for a Misery as Eternal; the worm that never dyes, the fire unquenchable, where all the exceffes of his fhort pleasures, shall be reveng'd with more excessive, endless torments: his fenses which were here the only Organs of his felicity, shall then be (tho not the only) the very fensible mediums of his wretchedness; and that conscience which he here suspended from it's office, shall then take out it's arrears, and return all it's stifled admonitions in perpetual horrours, and desperate upbraidings. I need not now fure ask on which fide the greater danger lyes.

22. To conclude, the result of all is, that the transitory pleasures of the Atheist are over-

ehe

ny

of

p-

u-

rd

be

ri-

e-

ey

he

al

an

m

er

X-

ď

is

115

e-

nd

m

nd

al

ed

er

at

r-

pois'd, even by the present satisfactions of the And the Eternity of unbounded, unconceivable joys he expects hereafter, comes in ex abundanti, having nothing on the other fide that offers at a competition with it. at the very fame rate of proportion, we have feen the dangers also are so, that we can easily compute the utmost mischief our Christianity can do us, if it should be false; but the damage of the other is inestimable, both for the penalty of Loss and Sense. I may now appeal to common Prudence, to judge of the vast inequality, and to pronounce, that fure there had need be some great evidence of truth on the Atheist's side, to preponderate all these disadvantages. Indeed, nothing much below a demonstration can justify the choice of fo dangerous Principles; I am fure an equal probability can never do it, where the danger is fo unequal; and were the veryest Atheist confulted in a fecular case of the like circumstances, he would certainly pronounce him a mad man that should make such an election. How desperate a phrenfy then is it to do it, without fo much as that equal probability; nay indeed, without any probability at all? And yet this madness fets up for the monopoly, not of Wit only, but Reason too; and by confidence and clamour, feeks to run down those Arguments it can never confute.

23. I may be thought here to have made

106 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

too long a digreffion from my proper Subject, but I cannot confess it so; for fince my present business is to recommend Piety, I can no way do that fo effectually as by shewing it's consonancy to right reason, especially confidering the bufy industry now us'd to reprefent it under another form, and to alienate from it those persons, whose greatness may give it any luftre or repute in the World; of which fort I suppose there are few, more frequently attack d than Women of Quality, that converse among those who call themfelves the Wits of the Age; who living in so infectious an air, had need of some antidotes about them; and if what I have now offer'd, appear not forcible enough, (for it pretends not to the tithe of what may be faid on the Subject) yet it may at least do them this fervice, to put them in mind of what they need, and fend them to the fuller dispensatories of others.

24. And that is the thing I should earnestly beg of them, that they would be so just to their own interest, as not to combine with seducers against themselves; but if they have been so unhappy as to lend one ear unto them, yet at least not to give up both to be forc'd into a slavish submission to their dictates, but hear what may be said on the other side. And sure its but a low composition for God thus to divide with Satan; yet its that of which his Emissions.

missaries are so jealous, that 'tis one of their grand Maxims, that none who professes Divinity, is to be advis d withall; and therefore by all Arts they are to be render'd, either ridiculous or suspected; to which, methinks, may be apply'd that Fable (which Demosthenes once recited to the Athenians, when Alexander demanded of them to deliver up their Oratours) of the Wolves and the Sheep, who coming to a Treaty, the first Article of the Wolves was, that the Sheep should give up their mastives which guarded them: the refemblance is too

obvious to need a minute application.

25. But this is manifeftly to reverse all former Rules, and to trust a Man rather in any Faculty than his own, and would never have prevail'd in any thing, but where the Soul is concern'd, that poor despicable thing, whereon alone we think fit to make experiments. Tis fure, that if any should dispute their title to an earthly possession, they would not so tamely refign it, nor would trust their own felves in it's defence, but would confult their ablest Lawyers, and by them, fift out every circumstance that might establish their claim. Why should they then suffer themselves to be talk'd out of an Heavenly Inheritance, without fo much as once proposing their doubts to those, whose study and profession it is to refolve them? But, as in all other ills, fo in this, prevention is better than cure; and therefore

to those that are yet untainted, the securest course will be to stop both ears against all prophane infinuations; and to use those who tempt them to be disloyal to their God, that spiritual adultery, as they should do those who solicite them to the carnal, not so much as to enter parly, but with the greatest indignation detest and reject them. "Tis the saying of the Wise Man, Prov. 25. 23. that an angry countenance driveth away a back-biting tongue. And certainly, would great Persons look severely on such defamers of Religion, they would give some check to that impudence of prophaneness which has given it such a vogue in the World.

26. AND fure this is much their duty to do, if they own any relation to that God who is so dishonour'd, They would think it a very disingenuous thing to sit by to hear a Friend or Benefactour revil'd, and express no displeasure; and is God so friendless among them, that only his traducers and blafphemers can be patiently heard? Among the Jews, at the hearing of any blasphemy, they rent their cloaths; but I fear we have fome of our nice Dames that would be much more concern'd at a rip in their garment, than at the rending and violating God's facred Name; and could more patiently behold the total subversion of Religion, than the disorder or misplacing a lock or ribband. But 'tis to be hop'd

hop'd there are not many fo impious; and those that are not, will furely think themfelves oblig'd with all their power, to dif-countenance all the Fautours of Irreligion, whether they be the folemn fedater fort, that would argue, or the jollyer, that would rally them out of their Faith.

27. But when they have thus provided against the assaults of others, and secur'd the speculative part of Religion, they have only establish'd a Judicatory against themselves, ftor'd up matter of Conviction and Accusation, if they answer it not in the practick. I must therefore after this long excursion, return to my first point, and beseech them seriously to weigh the obligations they have to Piety in the general notion of it, as it comprehends all the duties of a Christian life; of which as I intend not to speak particularly, fo I know not where to find a better fummary, than that which St. James has drawn up, Chap. 1. v. 27. Pure Religion and undefil'd before God and the Father, is this, to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

28. BUT besides this general, there is (as I faid before) another more restrain'd notion of Piety, as it relates to our more immediate entercourse with God, in divine Ordinances and Worship; in which respect it commonly palles under the name of Devotion, and thus confider'd confider'd it has a great propriety to the Female Sex. For Devotion is a tender Plant, that will scarce root in stiff or rocky ground, but requires a supple gentle soil; and therefore the feminine foftness and plyableness, is very apt and proper for it. And accordingly there have been very eminent growths of it in that Sex. I need not heap up examples of former Ages, but rather perswade this to leave some at least to the following, and the more confiderable the persons are, the more conspicuous will be the example, which feems the more to adapt it to those I now speak to. Devotion in a Cloifter is as reclufe as the Votary, a light rather under a bushel than on a candleftick; and in an obscure Cottage 'tis either not observ'd, or else thought to be but the effect of destitution and secular wants, a referve rather than a choice: but when those who are in the eye of the world, the most eminent actors on the Theater of human life, shall choose the part of a Saint, when those who want none of the divertisements or blandishments of Earth, shall have their converfation in Heaven, this recommends it to the spectatours, as the true and greatest object of human choice; fince 'tis chosen by those who know the utmost pretence of all it's competitours.

29. No R is devotion only more excellent in them in regard of it's effects; but tis also

e

et le

n-

nt

fo

re

more necessary in respect of their obligation. Devotion is an abstraction from the World, and therefore cannot in any eminent degrees be practised by those whose necessities or bufiness do much entangle them in it. So that from fuch, a far less proportion will be accepted, than from those, whose plenty and ease give them no other want but that of employment. And certainly if there be any, of whom that can truely be faid, Women of Quality are the persons; for they in this respect exceed even Men of the like rank; for the Men are often engag'd in publick employments, and must lend most of their time to the use of others; or however, all have the care of their own private affairs, the managery of their fortunes to employ them. But of Women, the utmost that is ordinarily requird, is but a little easy inspection within their own walls, the over-fight of a few children and fervants, and even from this, how many are by their condition of life exempted? And how many more do by their niceness and delicacy exempt themselves? And surely so perfect a vacancy is neither happy nor fafe. And therefore God. who projects we should be both, never defign d it for any of mankind: but where he gives fo much liberty from fecular, he expects a greater diligence in spiritual employments.

30. And indeed, 'tis an amazing thing to fee, that any into whom he has breath'd the breath

THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

breath of Life, on whom he hath stamp'd the Image of his own Eternity, can think those Immortal Souls, were given them only to ferve the mean and abject uses of their corruptible Bodies, (for which the Soul of the dulleft A. nimal would have done as well;) that eating and drinking, fleep and recreations, which are only useful to the supporting us in this World, are the only things for which we were fent hither. And yet if we may measure their opinions by their practice, this feems to be the perswasion of many of our female Gentry, who look upon it as a degrading, a kind of attainture of their blood, to do any thing but please their fenses. An errour sure of the most pernicious consequence imaginable. We know a Lady of pleasure is in one sense a very scandalous Epithet, and truely tis no very laudable. one in the other; nay, which is worse, they are often co-incident, and fall in with each other. She whose sole universal aim is pleasure, will not think her felf much out of her road, in the pursuit of any particular. And the that thinks the lives for no other purpose, will so often be at a loss for innocent pleasure, that she is almost under a necessity to call in the nocent, to serve the very end (as she supposes) of her being. But indeed were they fure to confine themfelves to fuch as are harmless in their kind, yet the excels of them renders them finfull, and the doting pursuit denominates them lovers

e

of pleasures more than lovers of God, a character to black, that the Apostle compleats his Catalogue of the worst vices of the worst of times tend, that help thail

with it, 1 Tim. 3. 4.

31. IT is therefore the great goodness of God to defign a refcue for those whose condition exposes them to that danger, and by exacting a liberal expence of time in their devotion, divert them from lavishing both it and their Souls together. Neither do's he by this, defeat their aim of a pleafant life, but rather affift it: for whereas fenfual delights are vagrant, and must be chas'd through a hundred turnings and wild mazes; the spiritual are fix'd, and one may always know where to find them. How often are the voluptuous in pain to know which pleasure to choose? like a surfeited stomach, the greater variety is let before it, the more it naufeates all. What difficulties hath a Lady many times to refolve, whether an after-noon shall be spent at Court, or at the Theater? whether in dancing, or at cards, in giving or receiving Vifits, as not knowing which will best please her? But she that knows the delights of Devotion, knows withall, that there is no other fit to come in competition with it; and so is not distracted in her choice, nor needs go farther than her Closet for the most agreeable entertainment. I know this will found a little incredible to those that know no other use of Closets, than as a Conservatory of gauds and baubles:

baubles; that aspire to no pleasure there above that of children, the playing with Pictures and Puppets that adorn it. Nor indeed do I pretend, that fuch shall find those satisfactions I speak of. Those, whose errand is to Beelzebub the God of flies, must not expect to be treated by the God of Ifrael. An ingenuous Man will fcorn to obtrude himself on those who defire not his company, and fure God will not make himself more cheap. Those that will meet him in their Closets, must come with that defign, refort thither as to an Oratory; nay, more than fo, they must come frequently. Spiritual joys know not the way to a place where they are not often invited: and as Men feek not for each other in places where they feldom or never come, but where they daily frequent; fo God contrives, not to meet us in that place where we appear rarely and accidentally, but where we usually refort.

32. I shall not need to branch out Devotion into the several parts, that being done already in a multitude of other Treatises, of which if they please to consult any one, they cannot want a Directory for their Worship, whether private or publick. Only let me observe the order and connection of those two, that they are neither to be sever'd, nor yet to be rang'd preposterously. The private must not justle out the publick, for God expects his

ve

nd

I ee is fe d

folemn homage: and their hudling it up in private, as it may give Men ground to suspect they pay none at all, so neither God nor Man can collect any thing better from it, than that they are asham'd of the Deity they pretend to ferve. On the other fide, the publick must as little swallow up the private, and where it do's, there may be a just doubt of it's sincerity. Many attractives there may be to Church, besides that of Piety, and indeed where that is really the motive, it teaches fo much reverence to that awfull presence they are to approach, as not to come without some preparation. What folicitude, what critical niceness will a Lady have for her drefs, when she is to appear at a folemn meeting at Court? and shall she take no care how fordidly, how undecently the appears when the King of Kings gives audience? Shall many hours, days, nay, perhaps weeks, be taken up in contriving for the one, and shall there never be a minute allotted for the other? This fure were very unequal, and yet this is the case where the devotion of the Closet do's not prepare for that of the Church. If the mind be not first tun'd there, it will be very ill qualify'd for that harmony of Souls, which is the only thing God regards in our publick offices. So that, were there no other use of private Devotion, but as it relates to the publick, that were enough to speak the necessity of it.

P 2

33. BUT

THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

33. But indeed 'tis not only a needfull preparative to that facred commerce, but to our civil. The World is but a larger fort of Pest-house; in every corner of it we meet with infectious airs, and those that converse in it, had need of this Antidote. How many temptations do's every place, every hour, every interview, present to the shocking even of that moral integrity, which a sober Heathen would judge fit to preserve, much more of that strict

Piety our Christianity exacts?

34. 'T was the observation that Origen made of himself, that the day in which he so shamefully fell by facrificing to Idols, he had ventur'd out in the morning before he had compleated his usual Prayers; the Devil finding him so unarm'd, took advantage to affault him, as knowing he had then but a fingle impotent Man to wrestle with, who had forfeited, by not invoking, the protection of God. And indeed, fince prayer is the most powerful exorcism to eject him; we may well conclude, the omission of it is a likely means to invite him: for if God have not the preposfession, if we do not by hearty prayer furrender our Souls to him in the morning, they are then all the day after, like that empty house mention'd in the Gospel; a fit receptacle for as many evil spirits as please to inhabit there. Nor are these spiritual the only dangers that attend us, we are lyable to a multi-

multitude of fecular ones also: our Persons. our Fortunes, our Reputations, every thing wherein we can receive a benefit, renders us equally capable of a prejudice. What multitudes of accidents are there to which we lye open, and nothing to guard us from them but the Divine Providence? which if we neglect to folicite, we are fure very unworthy of it's defence. And this is a confideration that, methinks, should bring even the most fensual persons upon their knees: for tho' too many may be found to despise the former danger, and can contentedly enough expose their Souls, vet fuch are usually the most tender of their temporal concerns, it being commonly the exceffive love of those which makes them neglect the other. She that fears not the fall into fin, will yet fear the tumbling into a precipice, and tho fhe cares not for the spotting of her innocence, would be very loth any accident should blemish her Face, disparage her Fame, or impoverish her Fortune; and yet from any or all of these, she is utterly unable to guard her self. So that if Piety will not, yet interest, methinks, should render her an homager to that Omnipotent Power, from whence alone she can derive her fafety.

35. AND now, methinks, a Duty that is thus bound on with the cords of a Man, with Human as well as Divine perswasives, should not easily be shaken off. I wish I could say

118 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

it never is, but I fear there are some of those I now speak to, who neglect it in spight of all these inducements; who, tho' they can pretend nothing serious enough, to own the name of business, do yet suffer a succession of I know not what impertinences, to divert them. And indeed, were the expence of some Lady's days calculated, we should find every hour so full of emptiness, so over-laden with vanities, that its scarce imaginable, where an office of Devotion should croud in.

36. THE morning is divided between fleep and dreffing; nor would the morning fuffice, but that they are fain to make a new computation to measure it, not by the Sun, but by their time of dining, which is often as late as the stationary hours of the Primitive Fasts, tho upon a far differing motive. The afternoons being by this means reduc'd, are tool fhort for those many divertisements that await them, and must therefore borrow as much of the night as they lent to the morning. And when the mere fatigue of pleafures fends a Lady to her reft, tis not imaginable that she will permit Devotion to induce a yet greater and more difagreeable laffitude; so the whole round of her time seems to be a kind of Magick Circle, wherein nothing that is holy must appear. And indeed, tis one of the highest stratagems of Satan, thus to fore-stall their time; and by a perpetual supply of diversions, insensibly steal from them, the opportunities of Divine Ossices; an artistice by which, I presume, he prevails on some, who would startle at his grosser and

more apparent temptations.

37. Nor needs he more than the fuccess of this project; for if this habitual neglect of Piety should not finally end in great and criminal commissions, (as 'tis naturally very apt to do) yet his interest is sufficiently secur'd by such a customary omission, which amounts to no less than the living without God in the World: a state so hopeless, that when the Apostle recollects to the Ephesians the wretchedness of their Gentile State, he do's it in those very words, Eph. 2. 12. And sure, those that live so under Christianity, are not in a better, but worse condition, by how much the contempt of God is more unpardonable than the ignorance.

38. It therefore infinitely concerns those who are in danger of so fatal a snare, to look about them, and endeavour to countermine Satan, and be as industrious to secure their duty, as he is to supplant it; and to this purpose, one of the usefullest expedients I know, is to be afore-hand with him; I mean, to make their Devotions the first business of the day; by which I intend, not only those Ejaculations wherewith we all should open our eyes, but their more set and solemn Prayers; a practice so highly expedient to the persons

fore-

120 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

fore-mention'd, that it falls little short of necessary, and that upon several reasons.

39. FIRST, in relation to one of the great ends of Morning Prayer, which is to supplicate the guidance and protection of God for the whole day. Now if this be not done, 'till fome Lady's dreffings be finish'd, twill be half a mockery, a most preposterous request, as to the greatest part of the day. which will be past before; and besides the abfurdity, there is danger in it; for all the preceding time is as it were out-law'd by it, and put from under the Divine Protection. are God's fafeguards to be only meridional, to shine out only with the noon-day Sun? Do they suppose Satan keeps their hours, and ftirs not abroad 'till the after-noon, that there is no danger either of Corporal or Spiritual mischiefs, before that time of the day? Certainly, if the noise of the harp and the viol, which Isaiah mentions, Chap. 5. 12. do not drown it, they may often hear a morning as well as evening Passing-bell. With how many others do's the Glass of Life run out, whilst they are at their Looking-glasses. How many bodies are maim'd and wounded in the time they are trimming and decking theirs? And who made them differ from others, I Cor. 4. 7. Or what tenure have they in the fafety of one moment, fave what they owe to God's Providence? And what rational expectation can they

e

they have of that, when they do not invoke it?

40. No R are the spiritual dangers less, but rather much more; and they must be very flight observers of themselves, if they do not discern that snares may be laid for them in their recesses in their Chambers, as well as in places of the most publick refort. Indeed, were there no other than what relates to their dress. and curiofity thereof, it were enough to evidence their danger; scarce any part of that but carrying a temptation in it: to Pride, if it hit right, and please their phansie: to Anger and Vexation, if it do not. They had need therefore to put on their armour before their ornaments, by a prepossession of Prayer and Meditation, to fecure their vitals, left by an internal death of Grace, their bodies (in their utmost lustre) prove but the painted sepulchers of their Souls.

41. In the fecond place, this appears requisite in opposition to the indecency and incongruity of the contrary. How inverted an estimate do they make of things that post-pone the interest of their Souls, to the meanest member of their bodies, pay a super-errogating attendance to the one, before the other comes at all into their care. But, what is yet worse, how vile a contumely is offer'd to the Majesty of God, who is us'd as they do their dunning Creditours, posted off with an excuse

of no leifure yet to speak with him; whilst in the mean time, all the factours for their vanity can have ready access and full audience. God must wait 'till their Tailour, their Shoe-maker please to dismiss them, and at the best, can be allow'd only to bring up the rear of a whole shole of Artificers.

42. Bu T thirdly, tis very doubtfull whether he shall obtain so much from them; for it may often happen, that he shall be quite precluded, so numerous are the parts of a modifi equipage, and so exact a symmetry is required in the whole, that 'tis the business of many hours to compleat it; when, as 'twas faid of the Roman Ladies, a council must be call'd about the placing of an hair that fits irregularly, when one thing after another shall be try'd, and again rejected, as not exact, or not becoming; time all the while infensibly steals away, and tho' that will not flay for them, yet dinner, doth, and then their bellies begin to murmur to pay any longer attendance on their backs, and claim the next turn; and between these two competitours, 'tis odds Devotion will be quite excluded, or reduc'd only to a Grace before meat: (and well if that, confidering how unfashionable even that is grown) in the mean time, what a wretched improvidence is it, to reduce the one necessary business of the day to fuch uncertainties, nay almost to a certain disappointment?

43. YET

in

ty

er

e

43. YET suppose this hazard were only imaginary, and a Lady were infallibly fure not to lose the time for her Prayers; yet in the fourth place she will be likely by such preceding diversions to lose much of her zeal in them, so that if they be faid at all, they will scarce be said in a due manner. There is, alas! fuch a repugnancy in our nature, to any thing spiritual, that we cannot close therewith in an instant; but as a benumm'd frozen body will need fome rubbing and chafing, before it can be fit for motion; so our more frozen Souls require some previous incitations, before they can with any vigor exert themselves in Devotion. Now fure the dreffing time (I mean fuch a dreffing as we now suppose) is not very proper for fuch preparations. 'Tis on the contrary, extreamly apt to indispose and unfit them; for when the phanfy is possess'd with so many little images of vanity, they will not eafily be That ranging faculty is, God knows, too apt to bring in even the remotest diverfions; but when it has fuch a stock ready at hand, how will it pour them in upon the mind, to the great allaying, if not utter extinguishing of Devotion?

44. WHEN all these considerations are put together, 'twill sure appear wholesome counsel, that such persons should not trust so important a duty to so many casualties; but in the first place secure a time for that, repair to

2 their

their Oratory before their dreffing-room, and by an early confecration of themselves to God. defeat Satan's claim, and discourage his attempts for the rest of the day. We know there is a natural efficacy in a good beginning, towards the producing of a good ending: but in Spiritual things, the influence is yet greater, because it draws in Auxiliaries from above, and engages the yet farther affiftances of Grace. Upon which account I am apt to believe, that where this duety is fincerely and fervently perform'd in the morning, it will not totally be neglected in the fucceeding parts of the day. 'Twill be easy to discern the same obligation, the same advantage of closing the day with God, that there was to begin it; and when those two boundaries are secur'd, when those are look'd upon as strict duty, and conflantly observ'd; 'tis not unlikely but their Piety may grow generous, and with David, Pfal. 55.17. add to the evening and morning a noon-day office; for where Devotion is real, tis apt to be progressive; and the more we converse with God, the more we shall defire to do fo. Thus we fee how this little cloud, like that of Elijah, I Kings 18.45. may over-spread the Heavens; and this handfull of first-fruits may hallow the whole day.

45. N A y indeed, when it has advanc'd thus far, 'twill probably go farther: 'twill not keep it felf only on the defensive part, but invade

it's opposites, get daily ground of those vanities, by which it was before oppress'd. For when a Lady has in her Closet, wash'd her cheeks with penitential tears; she cannot fure when she comes out, think them prepar'd for the varnish of the paint and fucus. When she has attentively examin'd her Conscience, that impartial mirrour, and there discern'd all the blemishes of her nobler part, she will fure, with fomewhat a more cold concern, confult her Looking-glass. And when she has by pious vows and resolutions, put on the Lord Jesus Christ, Rom. 13. 14. 'twill be impossible for her to be very anxiously carefull about her garments. This devout temper of her mind, will by a holy leger-de-main shuffle the Romances out of her hand, and substitute the Oracles of Truth; will not let her dream away her time in phantaftick fcenes, and elaborate nothing; but prompt her to give all diligence to make her Calling and Election fure. In a word, when she once understands what it is to spend one hour devoutly, she will endeayour to rescue all the rest from trifles and impertinent entertainments; and employ them to purposes more worthy the great end of her being. Thus may she almost insenfibly wind her felf out of the snare, disentangle her felf from those temptations wherewith the was enwrap'd; and by having her heart fo fet at liberty, may run the ways of God's Commandments. Pfal. 119.

46. BUT

46. Bu T private Devotion, tho' of excellent effect, cannot commute for the omission of publick; nor indeed can it long maintain it's vigour, unless sometimes cherish'd by the warmth of Christian Assemblies; and if God please to visit them in their Closets, they are even, by their own Laws of Civility, oblig'd to return his visits, and attend him in his House. I fear too many adapt the instance in the formality too, and come as unconcernedly to him as they do to one another. 'Tis true, those that pay him a cordial Reverence at home, will certainly do it in the Church, and therefore by the little we fee perform'd by fome there, we may doubt God fees as little in their Retirements. But what speak I of an hearty Reverence, when 'tis visible that there are those that pay none at all? How rare a fight is it for some Ladies to appear at Church? How many times (I had almost said hundreds) do we see their Coaches stand at the Playhouse, for once at God's? They seem to own no diffinction of days, unless it be, that Sunday is their most vacant season to take Physick, or to lye a-bed; and if fuch do ever come to Church, Devotion is like to be the least part of their errand; some new Garment perhaps or Dress is to be shew'd, and that thought the place where the most critical Judges of those things will be most at leifure to observe them; or if they come not to teach new Fashions, it may

may be they come to learn, and such Documents will be surer to be put in practice, than any in the Sermon. Possibly they expect to see some Friend or Acquaintance there, and as if Christ were to be serv'd (as he was born) in an Inn, make his House the common rendezvouz, in which they meet their Associates. If they have any more ingenuous attractives 'tis commonly that of curiosity, to hear some new celebrated Preacher, and that rather for his Rhetorick than his Divinity: and this Motive (tho' the best of the set) is but like that which prevail'd with those Jews St. John mentions, who came to Jesus that they might see Lazarus, John 12.

47. I shall not rank among these Motives, that of Hypocrifie and feeming Holyness, for from that all the rest do acquit them. Indeed, 'tis the only fin which this Age has feem'd to reform, and that too only by way of Antiperistass, not by the Vertue, but the Iniquity of the times. Religion is grown fo unfashionable, fo contemptible, that none can now be tempted to put on fo ridiculous a difguife. And although as to fingle persons, I confess Hypocrify one of the deepest guilts, such as has a peculiar portion affign'd it by Christ in the place of torment, Matth, 24. 51. yet as to Communities, I cannot but think it better to have a face of Religion than Prophaneness. The example of the former may work beyond it's felf.

and the form of Godlines in some, may produce the power of it in others; but a pattern of prophanenes, the farther it operates, the worse, and all the progress it can make, is from one wickedness to another: so that I fear, as St. Bernard wish'd for his Feaver again, so the Church may e're long for her Hypocrites.

48. But to recall my felf from this digreffion, let us a little enquire how those whom the fore-mention'd Motives bring to Church, behave themselves there; and that is indeed with great Conformity to the ends of their coming; their errand is not to be Suppliants, neither do they put themselves in the posture: kneeling is impertinent for them who mean not to pray; but as the Apostle describes the Idolatrous service of the Israelites, They sate down do eat and drink, and rose up to play, so these sit down to talk and laugh with their Pew-fellows, and rife up to gape and look about them. When they should be confessing their Sins to Almighty God, they are apologizing (perhaps) to one another, for the omission of a ceremonious visit, or some other breach of civility: when they should be observing the goings of God in the Sanctuary, Pfalm 68. they are enquiring when this Lady came to Town, or when that goes out; nay, perhaps, the Theater is brought into the Temple, the last Play they faw, is recollected, and Quotations

ligion,

tions enough brought thence to vie with the Preacher. 'Tis impossible to reckon up all their Topicks of discourse, nay, it were scandalous for one that reproves them to pretend to know, by how many impertinencies (to say no worse) they prophane that holy place and Time.

49. But that All-feeing eye, in whose Prefence they are, keeps an exact account, and will charge them, not only with the principal, but the product; not only with their own Irreverences, but with those which by their example or encouragement, they have occafion'd in others; nay farther, even with that fcandal that redounds to Christianity by it. For when one that is to chuse a Religion, shall read the Precepts of Pythazoras, enjoyning, that the gods must not be worship'd in passing by, as it were accidentally, but with the greatest folemnity and intention; when they shall consider the care of Numa in instituting Officers, who at Sacrifices, and all Divine Services, should call upon the people to keep silence and advert to Devotion; or but the practice of the present Mahometans, who permit none to fit in their Mosques, nor to pray without prostration: When, I fay, this is consider d and compard with the scandalous indecency observable in our Churches, he will certainly exclude Christianity from all competition in his choice; nor allow that the name of a Religion, whose very Worship appears so prophane, and whose Votaries mock the God they

pretend to serve.

Jo. YET how severe soever the charge may lie against some, I am far from including all under it. I know there are many Ladies whose examples are reproaches to the other Sex, that help to fill our Congregations, when Gentlemen desert them, and to whom sometimes we alone owe, that our Churches are not furnish'd like the Feast in the Parable, Luke 14.21. merely out of high ways and hedges, with the poor and the main'd, the halt and the blind; yet some even of these may be lyable to some irregularity, which may be the effect of inadvertency or mis-perswasion, tho not of contempt or prophaneness.

sr. And first, 'tis observable in some who come constantly, that yet they come not early, so that a considerable part of Prayers is past e re they enter the Church. This first causes some disturbance to others, the successive entry of new comers, keeping the Congregation in a continual motion and agitation, which how unagreeable it is to Devotion, Numa a Heathen Prince may teach us, who, as Plutarch tells us, took a particular care, that in the time of Divine Worship, no knocking, clapping, or other noise should be heard; as well knowing how much the operations of the Intellect are obstructed, by any thing that importunes the

Senfes.

Senses. What would he have said, should he have come into one of our City-congregations, where often during the whole time of Prayer, the clapping of Pew-doors do's out-

noise the Reader?

52. But befides the indecency of the thing. and the interruption it gives to others, 'tis very injurious to themselves; a kind of partial excommunication of their own inflicting, which excludes them from a part of the Divine Offices, and from that part too which is of the most universal concern, I mean the Confession of Sins, which the wisdom of our Church has fitly plac'd in the beginning of her Service, as the necessary introduction to all the reft. For, confidering how obnoxious we are all to the wrath and vengeance of God, our first business is to deprecate that, by an humble Confession of our guilts. Would any Malefactour that had forfeited his life to Juflice, come boldly to his Prince, and without taking notice of his Crimes, importune him to bestow the greatest Favours and Dignities upon him? Yet 'tis the very same abrupt impudence in us, to supplicate the Divine Majesty, before we attempt to atone him; to ask good things from him, before we have acknowledg'd the ill we have done against him. And to fuch God may justly make fuch a return, as Augustus did to one that had entertain'd him much below his Greatness: I

R 2

knew

132 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. I.

knew not before that we were fuch familiars. 53. IT will much better become them to anticipate the time, to wait at the posts of his doors, Prov. 8. 34. and contrive to be there before the Service begins, that fo by previous recollection, they may put their minds in a fit posture of address at the publick Audience: which (by the way) fpeaks it to be no very laudable custom, which almost universally prevails, that those few who do come early, spend the interval before Service, in talking with one another, by which they do not only lofe the advantage of that time for preparation; but convert it into the quite contrary, and do thereby actually unfit and indispose themselves. God knows, our hearts, even in the most compos d temper; are too apt to create diversions; we need not start Game for them to chase, and by prefacing our Prayers with fecular discourse, make a gap for the same thoughts to return upon us in them. Besides, in relation to the place, it has a fpice of prophaneness, 'tis the bringing the Moabite and the Ammonite into the Temple, Deut. 23. 3. a kind of Invasion on God's propriety, by introducing our worldly concerns, as divertisements into the House which is call'd by his name, folemnly dedicated to him, and therefore dedicated that it might be his peculiar. So that with a little variation, we may to fuch apply the expostulatory reproof of the Apostle to the CoSE

chui pro ing enc wh

add deg bed thi

Go

bel

fro ten rea

fer par cor calc

the per

it f

rinthians, I Cor. 11. 12. What, have ye not houses to talk and converse in, or despise ye the Church of God? But this is, I contess, a reproof that will not reach to many, there being so few of the better fort that come early enough to talk before Service; and as for those who talk at it, we have already rank'd them under another Classis. Yet give me leave to add, that those fall not much short of that degree of prophaneness, who come late only because they are loth to rise, or to abate any thing of the curiofity of their drefs. For she that prefers her floth or her vanity before God's service, is like (how decently soever she behave her felf) to give but an infignificant attendance at it.

from another cause, which, tho less in their intention, is not so in respect either of it's unreasonableness, or it's effects; and that is an unequal estimate they make of the parts of God's service. This last Age has brought in such a partiality for Preaching, that Prayer seems comparatively (like Sarah to Hagar) despicable in their eyes: so that if they can but come time enough to the Sermon, they think they have discharg'd their weightier part of the Law, and of their own duty. This misperswasion, tho it have too generally diffus'd it self through both Sexes, yet it seems to have been very especially imbib'd by the Female.

And befides the evidence that Sunday gives, the week-days afford no less. Let there be a Lecture, tho' at the remotest part of the Town, what hurrying is there to it: but let the bell toll never fo loud, for the Canonical hours of Common-Prayer, 'twill not call the nearest of the Neighbourhood. I fpeak not of those who are at defiance with our Service, and have lifted themselves in separate Congregations; (for I intend not to trace them through their wild mazes) but of those who yet own our Church, and object not at it's offices, but only have fuffer'd their value for them, to be infenfibly undermin'd by their greater zeal for Preaching. God fure intends an harmony in all facred ordinances, and would not have them fet up a party against each other, but mutually assist each other's operation upon us. Prayer disposes us to receive benefit by Preaching, and Preaching teaches us how to pray aright; and God grant grant we may long enjoy the publick opportunities of both. Yet fince this Age has brought them to a competition, I must take leave to say, that if we come impartially to weigh Prayer and Preaching, the balance will incline another way than it feems with many to do, and we shall find Prayer the most essential part of Religion.

55. THE end of Preaching is two-fold, either to teach us what we know not, or to excite us to practice what we already know:

now

SE

no

fuj

Pr

of

of

rer

liev

bon

10.

and

the

we

for

Apo

the

ack

ctio

as t

Salv

of i

Chu

Prea

the]

you

ing

Chu

poin

not

fearc

till t

now in relation to the first of these ends, I suppose there is a wide difference between Preaching at the first promulgation of the Gospel and now. 'Twas then the only way of revealing to the World the whole mystery of our Salvation; fo that the Apostle's inference was then irrefragable, How Shall they believe on him of whom they have not heard, and how shall they hear without a Freacher? Rom. 10. 14. But where Christianity is planted, and the New Testament received, we have therein the whole Doctrine of Christ; nay, we have not only the matter, but the very form of those Sermons which Christ and his Apostles preach'd; so that unless we think them not sufficiently gifted, we cannot but acknowledge we have in them ample inftruction both for Faith and Manners; enough, as the Apostle speaks, to make us wife unto Salvation, 2 Tim. 3. 15. And the reading of those being a considerable part of our Churches Service, we have the most genuine Preaching, even before the Minister ascends the Pulpit. Besides, for the help of those whose youth or incapacity disables them from making collections thence for themselves, our Church has epitomiz'd the most necessary points of Belief and Practice in the Catechism, not (as the Roman) to preclude their farther fearch, but to supply them in the interim till they are qualify d for it; and by that early infusion

THE LADIES CALLING. PART.I.

infusion of Christian Principles, to secure them of that knowledge which is fimply necessary to their Salvation.

56. Now fure, to people in this state, Preaching is not of fo absolute necessity in refpect of instruction, as it was for those who from Heathenism and Idolatry were to be brought first to the knowledge, and then to the faith of Christ. We seem therefore now more generally concern'd in the other end of Preaching, the exciting us to practice; for alas! there are few of us who stumble on fin for want of light; but either through heedlefness and want of looking before us, or elfe by a wilful prostration of our selves to it; so that we often need to be rous'd out of our negligence, to be frighted out of our stubbornness, and by a close application of those Truths we either forget, or suppress, be animated to our Duty. And for this purpose Preaching is doubtless of excellent use; and the nauseating of it, fhews a very fick constitution of the mind; yet fure the over-greedy defire may be a Disease He that eats more than he can concod, do's not fo much affift as deprefs nature; and those that run from Sermon to Sermon, that allow themselves no time to chew, much less to digeft what they hear, will fooner confound their brains, than better their lives. Nay, it oft betrays them to a very pernicious delufion; it diverts them from many of the practical parts

SE of

tha the in felv Go fign

way too and fhor

tha

wha hea to the we fam his

ven all that ciou be n pala well wifa

ing.

cipa

of Piety, and yet gives them a confidence that they are extraordinarily Pious; and by their belief, that Religion confifts principally in hearing, makes them forget to try themfelves by that more infallible test of doing God's will. So that whereas God never defign'd Preaching for more than a guide in their way, they make it their way, and their end too; and Hearing must, like a circle, begin and terminate in it's self.

fould think him a very unprofitable servant, that after his Lord had given him directions what to do, should be so transported with hearing his instructions, that he should desire to have it infinitely repeated, and so spend the time wherein he should do the work. And we have reason to think God will make the same judgement of those who do the like in his service.

venous appetite of hearing should supersede all niceness in it; yet we find it do's not, but that some make a shift to be at once voracious and squeamish. If this spiritual Food be not artificially dress'd, 'tis too gross for their palats: the Phrase must be elegant, the words well accented, and the enticing words of man's wisdom, which St. Paul disclaims in his Preaching, 1 Cor. 2. 4. is that which they principally regard. Nay, the memory of the Preacher

Preacher becomes the most material point of his Sermon, and the first glance on his Book prejudges him. I need not add the extrayagances of an uncouth tone, a furious vehemence or phantaftick gesture, wherein the foul and vital efficacy of Preaching has been folemnly plac'd. Now 'tis evident, all these are but trivial Accomplishments; so that those who insist so much on them, do make Preaching much less Sacred and Divine than indeed it is; and therefore cannot without absurdity, lay the main stress of Religion upon it, or make that the highest of God's ordinances, which owes all it's gratefulness with them to the endowments of Men. may think I pursue this subject too far, but I am fure I do it not with defign to derogate from the just respect due to Preaching; only I would not have it monopolize our esteem, or justle out another duty, which is of more constant use, and indispensable neceffity.

59. AND fuch certainly is Prayer, that refpiration of the Soul, which is so necessary, that it admits not of long intermission, and therefore seems to carry the same proportion to hearing, which breathing do's to eating: we may make long intervals of seeding and yet subsist; but if we should do so in breathing, we cannot recover it. Prayer is like the morning and evening sacrifice under the

Law,

tu

Law, which God ordain'd, should be perpetual; whereas Preaching is but like the Readings in the Synagogues on the Sabbaths and Festivals. Indeed, however we have confounded the terms, 'tis Prayer only that can properly be call'd the worship of God; 'tis that by which we pay him his folemn homage, acknowledging his fovereignty, and our own dependance. When we hear, we do no more than what every disciple do's to his master; but when we pray, we own him as the fpring and fource of all the good we expect, as the Authour of our Being, and the Object of our Adoration: in a word, we do by it profess him our God; it being an impress of meer natural Religion, to supplicate the Deity we acknowledge.

60. And Das by Prayer we render the greatest honour to God, so likewise do we procure the greatest advantages to our selves. Prayer is the powerfull engine, by which we draw down blessings; its the key which lets us into the immense store-house of the Almighty; nay, its that upon which the efficacy of Preaching depends. The word is but a dead letter without the spirit; and God has promised the spirit to none but those that ask it, Luke 11. 13. So that Prayer is that which enlivens and inspirits our most facred actions; and accordingly in Scripture we find it still a concomitant in all Ecclesiastical concerns. When

an Apostle was to be substituted in the room of Judas, we find they referr'd it not to the decision of lots, 'till God, who had the sole disposing of them, Prov. 16. 33. had been invok'd by solemn Prayer, Acts 1. 24. So when Barnabas and Saul were to be separated to the Ministry, tho' the appointment were by the Holy Ghost, yet that superseded not the necessity of Prayer; the Apostles pray'd (yea, and fasted too) before they lay d their hands on them, Atts 13. 3. Nay, our bleffed Saviour himself, tho' he knew what was in Man, and needed no guidance, but his own Omniscience in his choice; yet we find that before his election of the twelve Apostles, he continu'd a whole night in Prayer to God, Luke 6. 12. doubtless, to teach us how requisite Prayer is in all our important interests, which like the pillar of Cloud, and Fire to the Ifraelites, is our best convoy through the wilderness, through all the snares and temptations, through all the calamities and distresses of this World, and our most infallible guide to the Land of Promise.

61. AND fure when all these are the properties of Prayer, though private, they will not less belong to the publick. Such a conspiration and union of importunate Devotion, must have a proportionable increase in it's effect: and if Heaven can fuffer violence by the feryour of one fingle Votary, with what storms,

what

what batteries will it be forc'd by a numerous Congregation? We find the Church is, by Christ, compar'd to an Army with banners, Cant. ch.6.10. but fure never is this Army in fo good array, in so invincible a posture, as upon it's knees. The Ecclefiastical story tells us of a Legion of Christians in Aurelius's Camp, who in that posture discomfitted two affailants at once, the enemy and the drought; that breath which they fent up in prayers, like a kindly exhalation return'd in rain, and reliev'd the perishing Army: and had we but the same fervour, and the fame innocency, could we lift up as pure hands as they did, there would be no bleffing beyond our reach. But the less any of us find our felves so qualify'd, the more need we have to put our felves among those that are.

62. THERE is an happy contagion in goodness; like green wood, we may perhaps be kindled by the neighbouring flame; the example of another's zeal may awake mine. However, there is some advantage in being in the company: those showers of benediction which their Prayers bring down, are so plentiful, that some drops at least may scatter upon those about them. We find Elisha, for fe-hospaphat's sake, endur'd the presence of fe-horam, whom otherwise he professes he would not have look'd towards, 2 Kings 3. 14. and God may perhaps do the like in this case;

and as he prosper'd Potiphar for Joseph's sake, Gen. 39. 5. so the Piety of some few may redound to the benefit of all. From all these considerations, I suppose, may sufficiently be evinc'd the necessity and benefit of publick Prayer, and consequently the unreasonableness of those, who upon any pretence neglect it. I shall now only beseech those to whom I speak, to make the application to themselves, and to shew they do so by their more early and more assiduous attendance on it.

63. THERE is also another duty to which many of those to whom I write seem to need incitation, and that is Communicating; a part of Devotion which the loofer fort scarce ever think in feason 'till their death-bed: as if that Sacrament, like the Romanist's Extreme Unction, were only fit for expiring Souls. But to fuch we may apply the words of the Angel to the Women, Luke 24. 5. Why feek ye the living among the dead? Why think ye that the Sun of Righteousness is only to shine in the shades of death, or that Christ is never to give us his flesh, 'till we are putting off our own? Tis one principal end of that Sacrament to engage and enable us to a new life. How prepofterous then is it, how utterly inconfistent with that end to defer it to the hour of death? 'Tis true, 'tis a good Viaticum for such as are in their way towards blifs:

bliss: but it is too bold a hope, to fancy that it shall in an instant bring them into that way, who have their whole life posted on in the contrary. The roads to Heaven and Hell lye sure too far asunder to be within distance of one step; nor can it with any safety be presum'd, that once receiving it at their death, shall expiate so many willful neglects of it in their life.

64. BUT I shall suppose these total omissions are not a common guilt: yet with many others the fault differs only in degree: they do not wholly omit, but yet come so unfrequently, as if they thought it a very arbitrary matter whether they come or no. And this truely is observable in many, who feem to give good attendance on other parts of Divine Worship. For indeed, 'tis a sad spectacle to fee, that, let a Church be never fo much crouded at Sermon, 'tis emptied in an infant when the Communion begins: people run as it were frighted from it, as if they thought with those in Malachy, that the table of the Lord is polluted, Mal. 1. 12. that some pest or infection would thence break forth upon them. A strange indignity to the Majesty, and ingratitude to the love of our Redeemer. Let a King, or but some great Man make a publick entertainment, how hard is it to keep back the preffing multitude: many officers are necessary to repel uninvited guests: and

and yet here there needs more to drive us to it, tho' the invitation be more general, and the

Treat infinitely more magnificent.

65. I know this fault (like many other) shrouds it felf under a fair disguise, and this barbarous neglect pretends to the humblest veneration. People fay, 'tis their great reverence they have for the Sacrament, that keeps them at fo great a distance: but fure that is but a fictitious reverence which discards obedience; and when Christ commands our coming, our drawing back looks more like stubbornness and rebellion, than awe and respect. I suppose we pretend not to exceed the Primitive Christians in humility and godly fear, and yet they communicated daily: and therefore fure our reverence is of a much differing make from theirs, if it produce fuch contrary effects. Indeed 'tis to be fear'd, that many put a great cheat upon themselves in this matter. The Eucharist is justly accounted the highest of divine ordinances; and those who think of no preparation in other, yet have some general impresfions of the necessity of it in this: but the uneafiness of the task discourages them, they dare not come without a Wedding-garment, and yet are loth to be at the pains to put it on: fo that all this goodly pretext of reverence, is but the Devil in Samuel's mantle, is but floth clad in the habit of humility. 66. AND

66. AND to this temptation of floth, there is another thing very subservient, and that is the easy and slight opinion which is commonly taken of fins of Omission. Many are startled at great Commissions, think them to carry a face of deformity and horrour, who in the mean time look on Omissions only as privations and meer nothings, as if all the affirmative precepts were only things of form, put in by God rather to try our inclinations, than to oblige our performance; and fo were rather overtures and propofals which we may affent to or not, than injunctions which at our peril we must obey. A fancy no less absurd than impious. That God should be content so to compound with his Creatures (and like a Prince overpower'd by his Vassals) confent to remit all their Homage, absolve them from all positive duty, so they would be but so civil as not to fly in his face, or to commit out-rage on his Person. But this wild imagination needs no other confutation, than that form of indictment our Saviour gives us, as the model of that which shall be us'd at the last day, Matth. 25. where the whole process lies against fins of omission, and yet the fentence is as difmal and irreverfible, as if all the commissions in the World had been put into the bill.

67. AND certainly of all omissions none is like to be more severely charg'd than this

of communicating, which is not only a difobedience, but an unkindness, which strikes not only at the Authority, but the Love of our Lord, when he fo affects an union with us, that he creates mysteries only to effect it. when he descends even to our sensuality, and because we want spiritual appetites, puts himfelf within reach of our natural; and as he once veil'd his Divinity in flesh, so now he veils even that flesh under the form of our corporal nourishment, only that he may the more indiffolvably unite, yea, incorporate himself with us. When I say he do's all this, we are not only impious, but inhuman if it will not attract us. Nay farther, when he do's all this upon the most endearing memory of what he has before done for us, when he presents himself to our embraces. in the same form wherein he presented himfelf to God for our expiation, when he shews us those wounds which our iniquities made, those stripes by which we were heal'd, that death by which we are reviv'd, shall we, to compleat the scene of his Passion, force him also to that pathetick complaint, Lam. 1. 12. Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? Shall we instead of smiting our breasts (as did other witnesses of his sufferings) turn our backs? If we can habitually do this, 'tis to be fear'd the next degree will be to wag our heads too, and we shall have the prophaneness to deride, what

C

Fofihit opkfitkfo

I.

es of h

t,

w

what we have not the Piety to commemorate.
68. AND this feems to be no improbable

fear: for in Religion there are gradual declinations as well as advances; coldness and tepidity will (if not stop'd in it's progress) quickly grow to loathing and contempt. And indeed to what can we more reasonably impute the great overflowings of prophaneness among us, than to our ill-husbanding the means of Grace? Now certainly of all those means, there is none of greater energy and power,

than the bleffed Sacrament.

69. WERE there no other benefit deriv'd from it, fave that which the preparation implies, twere very confiderable. It brings us to a recollection, fixes our indefinite purpofes of fearching and trying our ways, which elfe, perhaps, we should infinitely defer; stops our career in fin, and by acquainting us with our felves, shews us where our danger lyes, and how we are to avert it, what breaches are made in upon our Souls, and how we must repair them, all which are with many feldom thought of, but when the time of Communicating approaches. We live fo far off from our felves, know so little what is done in us, that we anfwer the description the Prophet makes of the furprize of Babylon, of which the King knew nothing 'till Post after Post ran to inform him, that his City was taken at one end, fer. 51. 31. We often lye fecure while the

T 2

enemy is within our walls, and therefore they are friendly alarms which the Sacrament gives us to look to our defence. But if when the Trumpet founds, none will prepare himself to the battel, if when the Minister gives warning of a Sacrament, and the preparation it requires, we go our ways, and with Gallio, care for none of those things; or with Felix, Alis 24. 26. put it off to a convenient time, we will-fully expose our selves, and its but just, Christ's dreadfull menace should be executed upon us, that we die in our sins, who will frustrate such an opportunity of a rescue from them.

70. But itis not only this remoter and accidental advantage (this preventing Grace) which the holy Eucharist affords: it contains yet greater and more intrinfick benefits, is a fpring of affilting grace also. Tis a magazine of Spiritual Artillery, to fortify us against all affaults of the Devil, the great Catholicon for all the maladies of our fouls, that which, if duly received, will qualify us to make St. Paul's boast, Philip. 4. 13. I can do all things through Christ which strengthens me. In a word, 'tis to us whatever we need, Wisdom, Righteousness, Sanctification and Redemption, because it posfesses us of him who is so, I Cor. 1. 30. so that when-ever we neglect it; we manifestly betray our own interest, and do implicitly choose death, whilft we thus run from life.

71. Thus we fee there is a concurrence of all forts of arguments for this Duty: oh that fome (at least) of them may prevail! If we are not tractable enough to do it in Obedience, yet let us be so ingenuous as to do it for Love, for Gratitude; or if for neither of these, let us be at least so wise as to do it for interest and advantage. I know people are apt to pretend business, the farm and the oxen must excuse their coming to the feast; but alas! what business can there be of equal necessity or advantage with this? Yet even that apology is superfeded to those I now speak to, who, as I observ'd before, have leisure more than enough, fo that it would be one part of the benefit, it's taking up some of their time: let me therefore earnestly beseech them not to grudge a few of their vacant hours to this fo happy an employment.

72. DID any of their near friends and relations invite them to an interview, they would not think him too importunate, tho he repeated the summons weekly, nay daily; but would punctually observe the meeting: and when their Saviour much seldomer entreats their company, shall he not obtain it? must he never see them but at two or three solemn times of the year? And shall they wonder at any intervening invitation (as the Shunamite's husband did at her going to the Prophet, when it was neither new moon nor Sabbath,

2 Kings 4. 23.) and tell him 'tis not yet Easter or Christmass: this were not only to be irreligious, but rude; and, methinks, those who stand so much upon the punctilio's of civility one to another, should not then only lay afide their good manners when they are to treat with their Redeemer. Certainly he is not fo unpleasant company, that they need fhun his converse; if he do appear so to any, 'tis that shunning that is the cause of it. He do's not open his treasures to strangers: they that come now and then for form fake, no wonder if their entertainment be as cold as their address. They that would indeed tast how sweet the Lord is, Psalm 34. 8. must by the frequency of their coming, shew the heartiness of it, and then they would indeed find it a feast of fat things, as the Prophet fpeaks.

73. In a word, let them but make experiment, resolve for a certain time (be it a year or thereabouts) to omit no opportunity, (and withall no due preparation) of Communicating; I am a little consident they will afterwards need no other importunity, but that of their own longings: the expiration of that definite time, will prove the beginning of an indefinite, and their resolutions will have no other limit but their lives. For certainly there is not in all the whole mystery of godlines, in all the ecconomy

of

of the Gospel, so expedite, so infallible a means of growth in grace, as a frequent and worthy participation of this blessed Sacrament. I cannot therefore more pertinently close this Section, than with this exhortation to it, by which they will not only compleat all their devotions, crown and hallow the rest of their oblations to God, but they will be advanced also in all parts of practical Piety. For the this and other facred offices be performed in the Church, the efficacy of them is not circumscribed within those walls, but follows the devout Soul through all the occurrences of human life.

74. SHE that has intently consider'd the presence of God in the Sanctuary, has learn'd fo much of his Ubiquity, that she will not eafily forget it in other places, and she that remembers that, will need no other guard to fecure her innocence, no other incentive to animate her endeavours, fince she is view'd by him who is equally powerfull to punish or reward, who regards not the persons of the mighty, nor can be aw'd into the connivance of a crime. Indeed a ferious advertence to the divine presence, is the most certain curb to all diforderly appetites, as on the contrary, the not having God before their eyes, is in Scripture the most comprehensive description of the most wretched profligated state of fin. It concerns therefore all those who who aspire to true Piety, to nourish that awfull sense in their hearts, as that which will best enable them to practise the Apostle's advice, 2 Cor. 7. 1. To cleanse themselves from all filthiness of the sless and spirit, and to perfect holi-

S v cfi e

b

ness in the fear of God.

75. I am sensible that this Section is spun out to a length very unproportionable to the former; but as the principal wheel in an artificial movement, may be allow'd a bulk fomewhat answerable to it's use, so upon the same account, the fize of this is not unjustifiable; the Piety which this defigns to recommend, being the one necessary thing, which must influence all other endowments. We know the coarse resemblance Solomon makes of a fair woman without discretion, that she is like a jewel of Gold in a swine's snout, Prov. 11. 22. but even that discretion (if any such could be) without Piety, were but the adding one jewel more, exposing another valuable thing to the same despicable ridiculous use. speak truly, there is no real discretion, where there is no Religion: and therefore Solomon feems in this place to understand by it that practical wisdom, which in the sacred dialect, (his writings especially) is equivalent to the fear of the Lord. Tis true, there may be a rallying wit to scoff and abuse, a ferpentine wiliness to undermine and deceive; but that fort of wisdom (like that of Achitophel)

thophel) finally converts into foolishness, do's very often appear to do fo in this life, but must certainly in the next, because it builds upon a false bottom, prefers temporal things before eternal. And as neither beauty nor wit, (the two celebrated accomplishments of Women) fo will neither greatness nor honour give any advantage without Piety, 'twill only (as hath been already observ'd) make them more exemplary finners, enflame the account, and fo expose them to a greater degree of condemnation: for fure 'tis not their Sex that will rescue them from the difmal denunciation of the wife Man, Wisd. 6. 6. Mighty men Shall be mightily tormented. I conclude all with another irrefragable Maxim of the same Authour. Whether one be rich, noble, or poor, their glory is the fear of the Lord.

THE

nai Th Bu fro Li gre ma



THE

LADIES CALLING.

PART. II. SECT. I.

Of Virgins.

E have taken a view of those general qualifications, which are at once the duty and the ornament of the Female Sex consider'd at large: These, like the common Genus, involve all. But there are also specifick differences arising from the several circumstances and states of Life, some whereof may exact greater degrees even of the former Virtues, and all may have some distinct and peculiar requisites

156 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

quisites adapted to that peculiar state and condition: and these our propos'd method engages us now to consider. Human Life is full of vicissitudes and changes, so that 'tis impossible to enumerate all the lesser accidental alterations, to which it is lyable. But the principal and most distinct scenes, in which a Woman can be supposed regularly to be an actour, are these three, Virginity, Marriage, and Widow-hood: which, as they differ widely from each other, so for the discharging of their respective duties, there are peculiar cautions worthy to be adverted to.

2. VIRGINITY is first in order of time, and if we will take St. Paul's judgement, in respect of excellence also, 1 Cor. 7. And indeed, she that preserves her self in that state upon the account he mentions, ver. 34. that The may care for the things that are of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit, deserves a great deal of veneration, as making one of the nearest approaches to the Angelical State. And accordingly, in the pri-mitive times, such a Virginity was had in fingular estimation, and by the affignment of the School-men; hath a particular coronet of glory belonging to it. Nay, even among the Heathens, a confecrated Virgin was look'd on as a thing most facred. Roman Vestals had extraordinary privileges allow'd

II,

ind

ne-

an fo

ef-

lyict

s'd

e,

or

d-

of

t,

allow'd them by the State: and they were generally held in fuch reverence, that testaments, and other depositums of the greatest trust were usually committed to their custody, as to the surest and most inviolable Sanctuary. Nay, their presence was so to convicted Malefactours; the Magistrates veiling their fasces when they appear'd, and giving up the criminal to the commanding intercession of Virgin innocence.

3. As for the religious orders of Virgins, in the present Roman Church, tho some, and those very great abuses have crept in; yet I think twere to be wish'd, that those who suppress'd them in this Nation, had confin'd themselves within the bounds of a Reformation, by chusing rather to rectify and regulate, than

abolish them.

4. But tho' there be not among us such Societies, yet there may be Nuns who are not profes'd. She who has devoted her heart to God, and the better to secure his interest against the most infinuating rival of human love, intends to admit none, and prays that she may not, do's by those humble purposes consecrate her self to God; and perhaps more acceptably, than if her presumption should make her more positive, and engage her in a vow she is not sure to perform.

5. But this is a case do's not much need stating in our clime, wherein Women are so

little

158 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

little transported with this zeal of voluntary Virginity, that there are but few can find patience for it when necessary. An old maid is now thought fuch a curse, as no Poetick Fury can exceed, look'd on as the most calamitous creature in nature. And I fo far yield to the opinion, as to confess it to those who are kept in that state against their wills; but fure the original of that misery is from the defire, not the restraint of Marriage: let them but suppress that once, and the other will never be their infelicity. But I must not be fo unkind to the Sex, as to think 'tis always fuch defire that gives them an aversion to Celibacy; I doubt not, many are frighted only with the vulgar contempt, under which that state lyes: for which if there be no cure, yet there is the same armour against this, which is against all other causeless reproaches, viz. to contemn it. Yet I am a little apt to believe there may be a prevention in the case. If the super-annuated Virgins would behave themselves with gravity and reservedness, addict themselves to the strictest Virtue and Piety, they would give the World some cause to believe twas not their necessity, but their choice which kept them unmarry'd; that they were pre-engag'd to a better Amour, espous'd to the Spiritual Bride-groom: and this would give them among the foberer fort, at least the reverence and efteem of Matrons. Or

if

SE

if after all caution and endeavour, they chance to fall under the tongues of malicious flanderers; this is no more than happens in all other instances of duty: and if contempt be to be avoided. Christianity it felf must be quitted as well as Virgin-chaftity. But if on the other fide, they endeavour to disguise their Age by all the impostures and gayeties of a youthfull dress and behaviour, if they ftill herd themselves among the youngest and vainest company, betray a young mind in an aged body; this must certainly expose them to fcorn and cenfure. If no Play, no Ball, no dancing-meeting can escape them, people will undoubtedly conclude, that they defire to put off themselves, to meet with Chapmen, who fo conftantly keep the Fairs. I wish therefore they would more univerfally try the former expedients, which I am confident are the best Amulet against the reproach they so much dread, and may also deliver them from the danger of a more coftly remedy; I mean that of an unequal and imprudent match, which many have rush'd upon as they have ran frighted from the other, and fo by an unhappy contradiction, do both stay long, and marry hastily, gall their necks to spare their ears, and run into rhe yoke rather, than hear so slight and unreasonable a reproach. They need not, I think, be upbraided with the folly of fuch an election, fince their own expe-

160 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

experience is (to many of them) but too fevere a Monitour. I shall not insist farther on this, but having given the elder Virgins that ensign of their seniority, as to stand first in my discourse; I shall now address more gene-

rally to the rest.

6. AND here the two grand Elements effential to the Virgin-state, are Modesty and Obedience, which tho' necessary to all, yet are in a more eminent degree requir'd here. And therefore, tho' I have spoken largely of the virtue of Modesty in the first part of this Tract, vet it will not be impertinent to make fome farther reflections on it, by way of application to Virgins, in whom Modesty should appear in it's highest elevation, and should come up to shamefac'dness. Her look, her fpeech, her whole behaviour, should own an humble diffrust of her felf; she is to look on her felf but as a Novice, a Probationer in the world, and must take this time rather to learn and observe, than to dictate and prescribe. Indeed, there is fcarce any thing looks more indecent, than to fee a young maid too forward and confident in her talk. 'Tis the opinion of the wife Man, Eccl. 32.7. that a young man should scarce speak, the twice ask'd: in propertion to which, 'twill fure not become a young woman, whose Sex puts her under greater reftraints, to be either importunate or magisterial in her discourse. And tho' that which former

former Ages call boldness, is now only affurance and good breeding, yet we have seen such bad superstructures upon that foundation, as sure will not much recommend it to any

confidering person,

7. But there is another breach of Modefty, as it relates to Chaftity, in which they are yet more especially concern'd. The very name of Virgin imports a most critical niceness in that point. Every indecent curiofity, or impure fancy, is a deflowring of the mind, and every the least corruption of them, gives fome degrees of defilement to the body too. For between the state of pure immaculate Virginity, and arrant proftitution, there are many intermedial steps; and she that makes any of them, is fo far departed from her first Integrity. She that liftens to any wanton difcourse, has violated her ears; she that speaks any, her tongue; every immodest glance vitiates her eye, and every the lightest act of dalliance, leaves fomething of stain and fulliage behind it. There is therefore a most rigorous caution requifite herein: for as nothing is more clean and white than a perfect Virginity, fo every the least spot or foil is the more discernable. Besides, youth is for the most part flexible, and eafily warps into a crookedness, and therefore can never set it self too far from a temptation. Our tender bloffoms we are fain to skreen and shelter, because every unkindly

kindly air nips and destroys them: and nothing can be more nice and delicate than a maidenvirtue, which ought not to be expos'd to any of those malignant airs which may blast and corrupt it; of which God knows there are too many, some that blow from within, and others from without.

8. OF the first fort, there is none more mischievous than Curiosity, a temptation which soil'd human nature even in Paradise: and therefore such a feeble girl ought not to trust her self with that, which subdu'd her better fortify'd Parent. The truth is, an affected ignorance cannot be so blameable in other cases, as it is commendable in this. Indeed, it is the surest and most invincible Guard; for she who is curious to know indecent things, its odds but she will too soon and too dearly buy the learning. The suppressing and detesting all such Curiosities, is therefore that eminent sundamental piece of Continence I would recommend to them, as that which will protect and secure all the rest.

9. But when they have fet this guard upon themselves, they must provide against foreign assaults too; the most dangerous whereof I take to be ill company and idleness. Against the first they must provide by a prudent choice of conversation, which should generally be of their own Sex; yet not all of that neither, but such who will at least

entertain

entertain them innocently, if not profitably. Against the second they may secure themfelves by a constant series of employments: I mean, not fuch frivolous ones as are more idle than doing nothing, but fuch as are ingenuous, and fome way worth their time: wherein as the first place is to be given to the offices of Piety, fo in the intervals of those there are divers others, by which they may not unusefully fill up the vacancies of their time: fuch are the acquiring of any of those ornamental improvements which become their Quality, as Writing, Needle-works, Languages, Musick, or the like. If I should here infert the art of Oeconomy and housholdmanagery, I should not, I think, affront them in it; that being the most proper Feminine business, from which neither wealth nor greatness can totally absolve them: and a little of the Theory in their Parent's house, would much affift them towards the Practice when they come to their own. In a word, there are many parts of knowledge useful for Civil as well as Divine life; and the improving themfelves in any of those, is a rational employment.

10. But I confess I know not how to reduce to that head many of those things which from the divertisements, are now stept up to be the solemn business of many young Ladies, (and I doubt of some old.) Such is in X 2

the first place Gaming, a recreation whose law ulness I question not, whilst it keeps within the bounds of a recreation: but when it fets up for a Calling, I know not whence it derives it's licence. And a Calling fure it feems to be with some; a laborious one too, such as they toil night and day at, nay, do not allow themselves that remission which the Laws both of God and Man have provided for the meanest Mechanick. The Sabbath is to them no day of rest, but this trade go's on when all Shops are shut. I know not how they satisfy themselves in such an habitual wast of their time, (befides all the incidental faults of avarice and anger) but I much doubt that plea, whatfoever it is which passes with them, will scarce hold weight at his Tribunal, who has commanded us to redeem, not fling away our time.

devote a very considerable part of their time, and that is the reading of Romances, which seems now to be thought the peculiar and only becoming study of young Ladies. I confess their youth might a little adapt em to them when they were children, and I wish they were always in their event as harmless; but I fear they often leave ill impressions behind them. Those amorous passions, which 'tis their design to paint to the utmost Life, are apt to infinuate themselves into their unwary read-

ers,

SE

ers

fha

yo

un

ma

fhe

th

tir

th

la

fai

W

ar

oc

fic

he

tri

m

VE

do

in

re

CC

ft

ers, and by an unhappy inversion, a Copy shall produce an Original. When a poor young Creature shall read there of some triumphant beauty, that has I know not how many captiv'd Knights proftrate at her feet, the will probably be tempted to think it a fine thing; and may reflect how much she loses time, that has not yet subdu'd one heart: and then her business will be to spread her nets, lay her toils to catch fome body who will more fatally enfnare her. And when she has once wound her felf into an Amour, those Authours are fubtle Casuists for all difficult cases that may occur in it, will instruct in the necessary artifices of deluding Parents and Friends, and put her ruin perfectly in her own power. And truely this feems to be fo natural a confequence of this fort of fludy, that of all the divertifements that look fo innocently, they can scarce fall upon any more hazardous. Indeed, 'tis very difficult to imagine, what vast mischief is done to the World, by the false notions and images of things; particularly of Love and Honour, those noblest concerns of human life, represented in their Mirrours. But when we confider upon what principles the Dnellifts and Hectors of the Age defend their Out-rages, and how great a Devotion is paid to Lust, instead of virtuous Love, we cannot be to seek for that Gospel, which makes these Doctrines appear Orthodox.

166 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

12. As for the entertainments which they find abroad, they may be innocent, or otherwife, according as they are manag'd. The common entercourse of Civility is a debt to Humanity, and therefore mutual vifits may often be necessary, and so (in some degree) may feveral harmless and healthful recreations be which may call them abroad; for I write not now to Nuns, and have no purpole to confine them to a Cloister. Yet on the other fide to be always wandring, is the condition of a vagabond; and of the two, its better to be a Prisoner to one's home, than a Stranger. Solomon links it with fome very illaudable qualities of a Woman, Proverbi 7. 11. that her feet abide not in her house; and tis an unhappy impotence not to be able to stay at home, when there is any thing to be feen abroad: that any Mask or Revel, any jollity of others must be their rack and torment, if they cannot get to it. Alas! fuch meetings are not fo fure to be fafe, that they had need be frequent, and they are of all others leaft like to be fafe to those, who much dote on them. And therefore those that find they do so, had need to counterbiass their minds, and fet them to fomething better, and by more ferious entertainments supplant those vanities, which at the best are childish, and may often prove worse, it being too probable that those Dinahs which are still gadding, the fon

SE

wo me mu mo that

wh ing fin dy tuc fin cu

ex

th

who had according to the

ru re m: by

an m de the Land, Gen. 34. may at last meet with a

fon of Hamar.

13. THERE is also another great devourer of time subservient to the former, I mean dreffing: for they that love to be feen much abroad, will be fure to be feen in the most exact form. And this is an employment that do's not steal, but challenge their time; what they wast here, is cum Privilegio, it being by the verdict of this Age the proper bufinels, the one science wherein the young Lady is to be perfectly verst: fo that now all virtuous emulation is to be converted into this fingle ambition, who shall excel in this faculty. A vanity this, which I confess is more excusable in the younger than the elder fort; they being supposable not yet to have outworn the reliques of their Child-hood, to which toys and gayety were proportionable, Besides, 'tis sure allowable upon a soberer account, that they who defign Marriage, should give themselves the advantage of decent ornaments, and not by the negligent rudeness of their dress belie Nature, and render themselves less amiable than she has made them. But all this being granted, 'twill by no means justify that excessive curiofity and folicitude, that expence of time and mony too which is now usd. A very moderate degree of all those will serve for that ordinary

ordinary decency which they need provide for, will keep them from the reproach of an affected Singularity, which is as much as a fober person need take care for. And I must take leave to fay, that in order to Marriage fuch a moderation is much likelier to fucceed than the contrary exravagance. Among the prudenter fort of Men I am fure it is, if it be not among the loofe and vain, against which 'twill be their guard, and fo do them the greater fervice. For certainly, he that chuses a wife for those qualities for which a wife Man would refuse her, understands so little what Marriage is, as portends no great felicity to her that shall have him. But if they defire to marry Men of fobriety and discretion, they are oblig'd in justice to bring the same qualities they expect, which will be very ill evidenced by that excess and vanity we now fpeak of.

n

n

tl

tl

W

W

p

re

th

in

m

CC

th

it

th

to

m

of

th

an

pr

14. For to speak a plain (tho perhaps ungrateful) truth, this (together with some of the modish liberties now in use) is it, which keeps so many young Ladies about the Town unmarried till they lose the epithet of young. Sober men are afraid to venture upon a humour so dis-agreeing to their own, least whill (according to the primitive reason of Marriage) they seek an help, they espouse a ruin. But this is especially dreadfull to a plain Country-gentleman, who looks upon one of these fine

that

fine Women as a gaudy idol, to whom if he once become a votary, he must facrifice a great part of his fortune, and all his content. How reasonable that apprehension is, the many wracks of confiderable Families do too evidently attest. But I presume some of the nicer Ladies have fuch a contempt of any thing that they please to call rustick, that they will not much regret the averting of those whom they so despise. They will not perhaps, while they are in pursuit or hopes of others: but when those fail, these will be look'd on as a welcome referve: and therefore 'twill be no prudence to cut themselves off from that last refort, left they (as many have done) betake themselves to much worse. For as in many instances, 'tis the Country which feeds and maintains the grandeur of the Town; fo of all commerces there, Marriage would foonest fail, if all rural supplies were cut off.

15. BUT I have pursu'd this speculation farther than perhaps my Virgin-readers will thank me for: I shall return to that which it was brought to enforce, and beseech them, that if not to Men, yet to approve themselves to God, they will confine themselves in the matter of their dress, within the due limits of decency and sobriety. I shall not direct them to those strick rules which Tertullian and some others of the ancient Father's have prescrib'd in this matter; my petition is only,

170 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. IL

that our Virgins would at least so take care of their Bodies, as persons that also have a Soul: which if they can be perswaded to, they may referve much of their time for more worthy uses, than those of the Comb, the Tuillets, and the Glass. And truly, 'tis not a little their concern to do fo: for this Spring of their Age is that critical instant, that must either confirm or blaft the Hopes of all the fucceeding Seasons. The Minds of young people are usually compar'd to a blank sheet of paper, equally capable of the best or the worst Impressions: tis pity they should be fill'd with childish Scrawls, and little infignificant Figures; but tis shame and horrour they should be stain'd with any vicious Characters, any Blots of Impurity or Dishonour. To prevent which, let the severest notions of Modelty and Honour be early and deeply impress'd upon their Souls, graven as with the point of a Diamond, that they may be as indeleble as they are indifpenfably necessary to the Virgin-state.

16. THERE is also another very requisite quality, and that is Obedience. The younger fort, of Virgins are supposed to have Parents; or if any have been so unhappy as to lose them early, they commonly are lest in the charge of some Friend or Guardian, that is to supply the place: so that they cannot be to seek to whom this Obedience is to be paid. And

SI

it

pa

fig

th

ha

W

th

fe

th

ti

ar

N

ot

th

110

CC

fo

ti

ne

Ju

if

qu

m

cc

m

re

m

it is not more their Duty than their Interest to pay it. Youth is apt to be foollish in it's defigns, and heady in the pursuit of them; and there can be nothing more deplorable, than to have it left to it's felf. And therefore God. who permits not even the Brutes to destitute their young ones, 'till they attain to the perfection of their kind, has put Children under the guidance and protection of their Parents, till by the maturing of their Judgements they are qualify'd to be their own Conductours. Now this Obedience (as that which is due to all other Superiours) is to extend it felf to all things that are either good or indifferent, and has no clause of exception; but only where the command is unlawfull. And in so wide a scene of action, there will occur so many particular occasions of Submission, that they had need have a great Reverence of their Parent's Judgements, and distrust of their own. And if it should happen that some Parents are not qualify'd to give them the former, yet the general imbecillity of their Age, will remain a constant ground of the latter: so that they may safelier venture themselves to their Parent's Mis-guidance than their own, by how much the errours of Humility and Obedience, are less malignant than those of Presumption and Arrogance.

17. But this is a Doctrine which will fearce pass for Orthodox with many of the Y 2 young

THE LADIES CALLING. PART. H.

young Women of our days, with whom 'tis prejudice enough against the prudentest advice, that it comes from their Parents. the grand Ingenuity of these times to turn every thing into Ridicule; and if a Girl can but rally imartly upon the fober admonition of a Parent, the concludes the is the abler perfon takes her felf for a Wit, and the other for a Fop; (a bug-bear word, devisid to fright all Seriousness and Sobriety out of the World) and learns not only to disobey, but to contemn. Indeed, the great Confidence that Youth now feems to have of it's felf, as it is very indecent, fo it is extremely pernicious. Children that will attempt to go alone before their time, often get dangerous Falls: and when those who are but little remov'd from Children, shall cast off the wifer conduct of others, they often fadly miscarry by their own. and a

18. I know this Age has so great a contempt of the former, that its but matter of scora to alledge any of their Customs, else I should say that the Liberties that are taken now, would then have been startled at. They that should then have seen a young Maid rambling abroad without her Mother, or some other prudent person, would have look d on her as a Stray, and thought it but a neighbourly office to have brought her home: whereas now its a rarity to see them in any company

go ren but the Lik cho

SE

cor

the up ent den the Na for def to 1

any and Gra to mei gin the efca

ture who Ral the

company graver than themselves, and she that go's with her Parent (unless it be such a Parent as is as wild as her felf) thinks she do's but walk abroad with her jaylour. But fure there are no small mischiefs that attend this Liberty, for it leaves them perfectly to the choice of their company, a thing of too weighty an importance for giddy heads to determine; who will be fure to elect fuch as are of their own humour, with whom they may keep up a traffick of little Impertinences and Trifling entertainments; and fo by consequence condemn themselves never to grow wifer, which they might do by an ingenious Conversation. Nay, 'tis well if that negative Ill be the worst, for it gives opportunity to any that have ill designs upon them. It will be easy getting into their company, who have no guard to keep any body out, and as easy by little Compliances and flatteries, to infinuate into their good Graces, who have not the Sagacity to difcern to what infidious purpofes those Blandishments are directed: and when they once begin to nibble at the Bait, to be pleas'd with the Courtship, 'tis great odds they do not escape the Hook.

19. ALAS! how many poor innocent Creatures have been thus indiffernably enfnar'd? who have at first, perhaps, only lik'd the Wit and Rallery, perhaps, the Language and Address, then the Freedom and good Humour; till at last they

come

174 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. IP.

Pa

Fo

Air

an

26

th

10

ho

tri

the

tio

roc

Lo

fei

no

toc

tha

the

qui

int

fen

the

noc

Wa

of 1

tua

mif

peć

pla

Ble

come to like the Person. It is therefore a most necessary caution for young Women. not to trust too much to their own Conduct. but to own their dependance on those, to whom God and Nature have subjected them, and to look on it not as their restraint and burden; but as their shelter and protection. For where once the Authority of a Parent comes to be despised, tho in the lightest instance, it lays the Foundation of the utmost Difobedience. She that will not be prescrib'd to in the choice of her ordinary diverting Company, will less be so in choosing the fix'd Companion of her Life; and we find it often eventually true, that those who govern themfelves in the former, will not be govern'd by their Friends in the latter; but by Pre-engagements of their own, prevent their elections for them.

20. And this is one of the highest injuries they can do their Parents, who have such a native right in them, that it is no less an Injustice than Disobedience to dispose of themselves without them. This right of the Parent is so undoubted, that we find God himself gives way to it, and will not suffer the most holy pretence, no not that of a Vow, to invade it, as we may see his own stating of the case, Numb. 30. How will he then resent it, to have this so indispensable a Law violated, upon the impulse of an impotent

Passion, an amorous Inclination? Nor is the Folly less than the Sin: they injure and affict their Parents, but they generally ruin and undo themselves: And that upon a double account, first as to the fecular part. Those that are fo rash as to make such Matches, cannot be imagined fo provident, as to examine how agreeable tis to their interest, or to congive for any thing beyond the Marriage. The thoughts of of their future temporal conditions (like those of the eternal) can find no room amidst their foollish Raptures; but as if Love were indeed that Deity which the Poets feignid, they depend on it for all, and take no farther care. And the event do's commonly too foon instruct them in the deceitfullness of that trust; Love being so unable to support them, that it cannot maintain it's felf; but quickly expires when it has brought the Lovers into those straits, from whence it cannot refene them. So that indeed it do's but play the decoy with them, brings them into the noofe, and then retires. For when fecular Wants begin to pinch them, all the transports of their kindness, do usually convert into mutual accusations for having made each other miserable.

21. AND indeed there is no reason to expect any better event, because in the second place, they forseit their title to the Divine Blessing; nay, they put themselves out of the capacity

capacity to ask it, it being a ridiculous impudence to beg of God to prosper the transgreffions of his Law. Such Weddings feem to invoke some of the Poetick Romantick Deities, Venus and Hymen, from whence they derive a Happiness as fictitious as are the Gods that are to fend it. Let all Virgins therefore Religiously observe this part of Obedience to their Parents, that they may not only have their Benediction, but God's. And to that purpose let this be laid as a fundamental Rule; that they never hearken to any proposal of Marriage made them from any other hand; but when any fuch Overture is made, divert the address from themselves, and direct it to their Parents, which will be the best test imaginable for any Pretender. For if he know himself worthy of them, he will not fear to avow his defign to these; and therefore if he decline that, 'tis a certain symptom, he is conscious of fomething he knows will not give a valuable confideration; fo that this course will repell no Suitour, but fuch as it is their interest not to admit. Besides, 'tis most agreeable to the Virgin-modefty, which should make Marriage an Act, rather of their Obedience than their choice; and they that think their Friends too flow-pac'd in the matter, and feek to out-run them, give cause to suspect they are spurr'd on by somewhat too warm desires.

p

0

re

0

C

ti

t

f

0

t

r

t

22. But as a Daughter is neither to anticipate, nor contradict the Will of her Parent, fo (to hang the balance even) I must say she is not oblig'd to force her own, by Marrying where the cannot love; for a negative voice in the case is sure as much the Child's right, as the Parent's. It is true, she ought well to examine the grounds of her aversion, and if they prove only childish and fanciful, should endeavour to correct them by Reason and sober Consideration; if after all she cannot leave to hate, I think she should not proceed to marry. I confess I see not how she can, without a sacrilegious Hypocrify, yow fo folemnly to love where fhe at the inftant actually abhors: and where the Married state is begun with such a Perjury, tis no wonder to find it continu'd on at the fame rate, that other parts of the Vow be also violated; and that she observe the negative part no more than the positive, and as little forfake others, as she do's heartily cleave to her Hus-I fear this is a consequence whereof band. there are too many fad instances now extant; for tho' doubtless, there are some virtues which will hold out against all the temptations their aversions can give, nay, which do at last even conquer those aversions, and render their Duty as easy as they have kept it safe; yet we find there are but some that do so; that it is no inseparable property of the Sex, and therefore it is sure too hazardous and

experiment for any of them to venture on. 23. AND if they may not upon the more generous motive of Obedience, much less may they upon the worse inducements of Avarice and Ambition; for a Woman to make a vow to the Man, and yet intend only to marry his Fortune or his Title, is the basest infincerity, and fuch as in any other kind of civil contracts, would not only have the infamy, but the punishment of a Cheat. Nor will it at all fecure them, that in this 'tis only lyable to God's Tribunal: for that is not like to make the doom less, but more heavy, it being, as the Apostle witnesses, a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God, Heb. 10. 31. In a word, Marriage is God's Ordinance, and should be confider'd as fuch; not made a stale to any unworthy defign. And it may well be prefum'd one cause why so few Matches are happy, that they are not built upon a right Foundation. Some are grounded upon Wealth, some on Beauty, too fandy bottoms, God knows, to raife any felicity on: whilst in the interim, Virtue and Piety, the only folid Basis for that superstructure, are scarce ever consider'd. God is commonly left out of the confultation. The Lawyers are reforted to, to fecure the Settlements, all forts of Artificers, to make up the Equipage; but he is neither advis'd with as to the motives, nor scarce sudplicated as to the event of Wedding. Indeed, 'tis a deplorable fight

SE

act

ave it, mo mi ter De

wo but yea ftri had the

im

the

fight to fee with what lightness and unconcernedness young people go to that weightiest action of their Lives; that a Marriage-day is but a kind of a Bacchanal, a more licens'd avow'd Revel: when, if they duly confider'd it, 'tis the Hinge upon which their future Life moves, which turns them over to a happy or miserable being; and therefore ought to be enter'd upon with the greatest Seriousness and Devotion. Our Church advises excellently in the preface to Matrimony: and I wish they would not only give it the hearing at the time. but make it their study a good while before: vea, and their Marriage-vow too; which is fo frict and awfull a bond, that, methinks, they had need well weigh every branch of it, e're they enter into it; and by the ferventest Prayers implore that God, who is the witness, to be their affiftant too in it's performance.

SECT. II.

Of Wives.

ND now having conducted the Virgin to the entrance of another State, I must shift the Scene, and attend her thither alfo. And here she is launch'd into a wide Sea, that one relation of a Wife drawing after it many others: for as she espouses the Man, so fhe do's his Obligations also: and where-ever he by tyes of Nature or Alliance, ows a Reverence or Kindness, she is no less a debtour. Her Marriage is an adoption into his Family, and therefore she is to every branch of it to pay what their Stations there do respectively require. To define which more particularly, would be a work of more length than profit. I shall therefore confine the present consideration to the relation she stands in to her Husband, (and what is usually con-comitant with that) her Children and her Servants, and fo shall consider her in the three capacities of a, Wife, a Mother, and a Miftress.

2. In that of a Wife her duty has feveral aspects, as it relates, first to his Person, secondly to his Reputation, thirdly to his Fortune. The first debt to his Person is Love, which we find set as the prime Article in the

Mar-

Marriage-vow. And indeed that is the most effential requifite; without this 'tis only a Bargain and Compact, a Tyranny perhaps on the Man's part, and a Slavery on the Woman's. 'Tis Love only that cements the hearts, and where that Union is wanting, 'tis but a shadow, a carcass of Marriage. Therefore as it is very necessary to bring some degree of this to this ftate; so 'tis no less to maintain and improve This is it which facilitates all other duties of Marriage; makes the Yoke fit fo lightly, that it rather pleafes than galls. should therefore be the study of Wives to preferve this flame; that, like the Vestal Fire, it may never go out: and to that end carefully to guard it from all those things which are naturally apt to extinguish it; of which kind are all Frowardness and little Perverseness of Humour: all fullen and morose behaviour, which by taking off from the delight and complacency of Conversation, will by degrees wear off the Kindness.

3. But of all I know nothing more dangerous than that unhappy paffion of Jealoufy, which tho 'tis faid to be the Child of Love, yet like the Viper, it's Birth is the certain destruction of the Parent. As therefore they must be nicely carefull to give their Husbands no colour, not the least umbrage for it; so should they be as resolute to resist all that occurs to themselves, be so far from that busy Curiosity, that Industry

THE LADIES CALLING, PART, IL

Industry to find causes of Suspicion; that even where they present themselves they should avert the confideration, and put the most candid construction upon any doubtfull action. And indeed Charity in this instance hath not more of the Dove than of the Serpent. It is infinitely the wifest course, both in relation to her present Quiet, and her future Innocence. The entertaining a jealons Fancy, is the admitting the most treacherous, the most disturbing In-mate in the World; and she opens her breast to a Fury that lets it in. 'Tis certainly one of the most enchanting Frenzies imaginable, keeps her always in a most restless importunate fearch after that which she dreads and abhors to find, and makes her equally miserable when she is injur'd, and when she is not.

4. AND as she totally loses her Ease, so tis odds but she will part also with some degrees of her Innocence. Jealoufy is commonly attended with a black train: it musters all the Forces of our irascible part to abet it's quarrel, Wrath and Anger, Malice and Revenge: and by how much the Female impotence to govern those passions is the greater, so much the more dangerous is it to admit that which will fo furely fet them in an uprore. For if Jealousy be, as the Wise Man lays, the rage of a man, Prov. 6. 34. we may well think it may be the Fury, the Madness

of

SE

of

gi

mo

in

N

w

th

by

da

of

me

fy.

gu

bu

pu for

In

to

th

fut

for

wh

to

wl

an

on flig

Im

of a Woman. And indeed all Ages have given tragical inftances of it, not only in the most indecent Fierceness and Clamour, but in the solemn mischiefs of actual Revenges. Nay, 'tis to be doubted there have been some whose Malice has rebounded; who have ruin'd themselves in spight, have been adulterous by way of retaliation, and taken more scandalous liberties than those they complain'd of in their Husbands. And when such enormous effects as these are the issues of Jealous, it ought to keep a Woman on the strictest

guard against it.

s. But perhaps it may be faid, that some are not left to their Jealoufy and Conjectures, but have more demonstrative proofs. In this Age 'tis indeed no strange thing for Men to publish their fin as Sodom, and the Offender do's fometimes not only discover, but boast his crime. In this case I confess 'twill be scarce possible to dif-believe him: but even here a Wife has this advantage, that she is out of the pain of fuspence. She knows the utmost, and therefore is at leifure to convert all that industry. which she would have us'd for the discovery. to fortify her felf against a known calamity, which fure she may as well do in this as in any other; a patient Submission being the only Catholicon in all diffresses, and as the flightest can overwhelm us, if we add our own Impatience towards our finking, fo the greatest cannot

cannot if we deny it that aid. They are therefore far in the wrong, who, in case of this injury, pursue their Husbands with virulencies and reproaches. This is, as Solomon fays, Prov. 25. 20. The pouring vineger upon niter, applying Corrofives when Balloms are most needed, whereby they not only encrease their own fmart, but render the wound incurable. They are not Thunders and Earth-quakes, but foft gentle Rains that close the scissures of the ground; and the breaches of Wedlock will never be cemented by Storms and loud Out-cries. Many Men have been made worfe, but scarce any better by it: for guilt covets nothing more than an opportunity of recriminating; and where the Husband can accuse the Wifs Bitterness, he thinks he needs no other Apology for his own Luft.

6. A wife Diffimulation, or very calm Notice is fure the likelyest means of reclaiming: for where Men have not wholly put off humanity, there is a native Compassion to a meek sufferer. We have naturally some regret to see a Lamb under the Knife; whereas the impatient roaring of a Swine diverts our pity: so that patience in this case is as much the

interest as duty of a Wife.

7. But there is another instance wherein that Virtue has a severer tryal, and that is when a Wife lyes under the causses Jealousies of the Husband, (I say causses, for if they be

just, 'tis not so much a season for Patience, as for Repentance and Reformation.) This is fure one of the greatest calamities that can befall a virtuous Woman; who as fhe accounts nothing so dear as her Loyalty and Honour, so thinks no infelicity can equal the aspersion of those, especially when it is from him, to whom the has been the most folicitous to approve her felf. Yet God, who permits nothing but what he directs to some wife and gracious end, has an over-ruling hand in this, as well as in all other events of Life; and therefore it becomes every Woman in that condition, to examine frictly what she has done to provoke so severe a Scourge. For tho' her Heart condemn her not of any falseness to her Husband, yet probably it may of many difloyalties to her God; and then she is humbly to accept even of this traducing of her Innocence, as the punishment of her Iniquity, and bear it with the same temper wherewith David did the unjust Revilings of Shimei, 2 Sam. 16. 11. Let him curfe, for the Lord hath bidden him.

8. And when she has made this penitent reflection on her real guilts, she may then with more courage encounter those imaginanary ones which are charg'd on her: wherein she is to use all prudent and regular means for her justification, that being a debt she ows to Truth, and her own Fame. But if after all, the suspicion remains still six'd (as commonly

186 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

those which are the most unreasonable are the most obstinate) she may still solace her self in her integrity, and God's approbation of it: nor ought she to think her self desolate, that has her appeal open to Heaven. Therefore whilst she can look both inward and upward with comfort, why should she chuse to six her eyes only on the object of her gries? and whilst her own complaint is of Desamation, why should she so dishonour God and a good Conscience, as to shew any thing can be more forcible to oppress, then they are to relieve and support? And if she may not indulge to Grief, much less may she to Anger and Bitterness.

9. INDEED, if she consider how painful a passion Jealousy is, her Husband will more need her Pity; who tho he be unjust to her, is yet cruel to himfelf. And as we do not use to hate and malign those Lunaticks, who in their fits beat their Friends, and cut and gash themselves; but rather make it our care to put all harmful engines out of their way; so should the Wife not despitefelly ruminate upon the injury, but wifely contrive to avert his temptations to more, by denying her felf even the most innocent liberties, if she see they disfa-I know there have been some of tisfy him. another opinion; and as if they thought Jealoufy were to be cur'd by majoration, have in an angry contempt done things to inflame

it,

it,

to

fe

as

de

OI

ai

it, put on an unwonted Freedom and Jollity, to shew their Husbands how little they had fecne'd themselves by their distrust. But this as it is no Christian, so I conceive it is no prudent expedient: it ferves to strengthen, not only the Husband's suspicion, but his party too, and makes many others of his mind : and 'tis a little to be fear'd, that by using so to brave the Jealousy, they may at last come to verify it. I have been the longer on this Theme, because as Jealousy is the most fatal Pest of a marry'd Life, fo I think it more ordinarily occurs among people of Quality, and with the worst a and most durable effects. Yet what-ever pretences people may take hence, the Marriage-Vow is too fast a knot to be loosen'd by Fancies and Chimera's: let the Woman therefore be the person suspecting or suspected, neither will absolve her from that Love to her Husband she has fworn to pay.

ro. But alas! what hope is there that these greater temptations shall be resisted, when we see every the slightest disgust is now a-days to strong for the Matrimonial Love. Nay indeed, it do's of course fall off of it's self; which is an event so much expected, that its no wonder to see it expire with the first circuit of the Moon; but it is every body's admiration to see it last one of the Sun. And sometimes it vanishes so clearly, as not to leave so much as a shadow behind it, not so much

188 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

SE

ye

Fa

W

ch

fa

H

al

th

hi

ne

fo

in

be

fh by hi

P

g

ir

b

h

as the formalities of Marriage: one Bed, one House cannot hold them: as if they had been put together like Cafe-shot in a Gun, only that they might the more forcibly featter feveral ways. Nay, as if this were defign'd and intended in the first addresses unto Marriage, a separate maintenance is of course afore-hand contracted for, and becomes as folemn a part of the Settlement, as the Joynture is. Plutarch observes of the ancient Romans, that for 230 years after the founding of their State, there never was one example of any marry'd couple that separated: it is not likely they could have a more binding form of Marriage than ours is, the difference must lie between their Veracity and our Falseness.

11. But even amongst those who desert not each other, too many do mutually fall from that Entireness and Affection which is the Soul of Marriage; and to help on the declination, there are fashionable Maxims taken up, to make Men and their Wives the greatest strangers to each other. Thus tis pronounced a piece of ill Breeding, a sign of a Country Gentleman, to see a Man go abroad with his own Wife, (I suppose those who brought up these rules, are not to seek what use to make of them.) And were the time of most of the modish Couples computed, 'twould be found they are but sew of their waking hours (I might say minutes) together: so that if nothing

thing elfe, mere desuetude and intermission of conversation must needs allay, if not quite extinguish their Kindness. But I hope there are vet many who do not think the authority of a Fashion greater than that of a Vow: and such will still think it their duty both to own and cherish their Kindness and Affection they have

fo folemnly promis'd.

12. ANOTHER debt to the person of a Husband, is Fidelity: for as she has espous'd all his Interests, so she is oblig'd to be true to them, to keep all his fecrets, to inform him of his dangers, yea, and in a mild and gentle manner to admonish him of his faults. This is the most genuine act of Friendship; therefore she who is plac'd in the nearest and most intimate degree of that relation, must not be wanting in it. She that lies in his bosom should be a kind of second Conscience to him, by putting him in mind both of his Duty and his Aberration: and as long as she can be but patiently heard, 'tis her fin to omit it; 'tis the greatest treachery to his noblest, to his Immortal Part, and fuch as the most officious cares of his other interests can never expiate. Nay indeed, she is unfaithful to her self in it, there being nothing that do's fo much fecure the happiness of a Wife, as the Virtue and Piety of her Husband. Yet, tho' this is to have her chiefest care, as being his principal interest, she is to neglect none of the inferiour, but contribute

THE LADIES CALLING, PART. II.

tribute her utmost to his advantage in all his concerns.

13. BEYOND all these the Matrimonial Fidelity has a special notion as it relates to the Bed; and in that the Wife is to be most feverely scrupulous, and never to admit so much as a thought or imagination, much less any parly or treaty contrary to her Loyalty. true, Wantonness is one of the foulest blots that can stain any of the Sex; but 'tis infinitely more odious in the Marry'd, it being in them an accumulation of crimes, Perjury added to Uncleanness, the infamy of their Family superstructed upon their own. And accordingly all Laws have made a difference in their punishments. Adultery was by God's own award punish'd with Death among the Jews, Levit. 20. 10. And it feems it was fo agreeable to natural justice, that divers other Nations did the like; and I know no reason, but the difficulty of detection, that should any where give it a milder fentence. The Son of Sirach has excellently describ'd the several gradations of the guilt, Eccles. 23. 23. which I shall defire the Reader to confult; which who fo do's, must certainly wonder at the Alchymy of this Age, that from such a mass of shame and infamy, can extract matter of confidence: that those who lie under so many brands and stigma's, are so far from hiding their faces, that none shew them with so much boldness, and

and of The tha the

SE

inc inv On too

Hu

for tai the bu bei W all

the

per

da as the act fev fta

an to mo no

ne

and the affurance of the guilty far exceeds that of the innocent. But Impudence is a flender shelter for guilt, and serves rather to betray than hide: so that they are not able to outsace the opinions of Men, much less can they the judgements of God; who as he was solemnly invok'd as a Witness to their Vow, so by his Omnipresence is against their wills a Witness too of it's violations.

14. ANOTHER duty to the person of the Husband is Obedience, a word of a very harsh found in the ears of some Wives, but is certainly the duty of all: and that not only by their promise of it, tho that were sufficient; but from an Original of much older date, it being the mulct that was laid upon the first Woman's disobedience to God, that she (and all deriv'd from her) should be subject to the Husband; fo that the contending for fuperiority, is an attempt to reverse that fundamental Law, which is almost as ancient as the World. But furely God, with whom there is no shadow of change, will not make acts of repeal to fatisfy the Petulancy of a few masterless Women. That Statute will still stand in force, and if it cannot aw them into an observance, will not fail to consign them to punishment. And indeed this fault is commonly it's own lictor, and do's anticipate (tho' not avert) it's final doom. The imperiousness of a Woman do's often raise those storms, wherein

192 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

wherein her felf is ship-wrack'd. How pleafantly might many Women have liv'd, if they had not affected Dominion? Nay, how much of their Will might they have had, if they had not strugled for it? For let a Man be of never fo gentle a temper, (unless his Head be softer than his Heart) such an usurpation will awaken him to affert his Right. But if he be of a four severe nature, if he have as great a defire of Rule as she, back'd with a much better Title, what Tempests, what Hurricanes must two fuch opposite Winds produce? And at last 'tis commonly the Wife's lot, after an uncreditable unjust War, to make as disadvantagious a Peace; this (like all other ineffe-Etive Rebellions) ferving to straiten her Yoke, to turn an ingenuous Subjection into a slavish Servitude: so that certainly it is not only the Virtue, but the Wisdom of Wives, to do that upon duty which at last they must (with more unsupportable circumstances) do upon necessity.

15. AND as they ow these Severals to the person of the Husband, so there is also a debt to his Reputation. This they are to be extremely tender of, to advance it, by making all that is good in him as conspicuous, as publick as they can; setting his worth in the clearest light, but putting his infirmities in the shade; casting a Veil upon those to skreen them from the eyes of others, nay, (as far as

is possible) from their own too; there being nothing acquir'd to the Wife by contemplating the Husband's weakness, but a temptation of despising him; which the bad enough in it's felf, is yet render'd worse by that train of mischievous consequences which usually attend it. In case therefore of any notable imperfections in him, her fafest way will be to confider them no farther than she can be instrumental to the curing of them; but to divert from those, and reflect upon her own, which perhaps, if impartially weigh'd, may balance, if not overpoise his. And indeed those Wives who are apt to blaze their Husband's faults, do shew that they have either little adverted to their own, or elfe find them so great, that they are forc'd to that art of Diversion, that feek in his infamy to drown theirs. But that project is a little unlucky, for nothing do's in fober Judges, create greater prejudice to a Woman, than to see her forward in impeaching her Husband.

of his Reputation, there is another by way of Reflection, which consists in a care that the her self do nothing which may redound to his Dishonour. There is so strict an union between a Man and his Wife, that the Law counts them one person, and consequently they can have no divided interest: so that the mis-behaviour of the Woman reslects ignominiously

194 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

miniously on the Man; it therefore concerns them, as well upon their Husbands as their own account, to abstain even from all appearance of Evil, and provide that themselves be (what Casar is said to have requir'd of his Wise) not only without guilt, but without Scandal also.

17. ANOTHER part of the Wife's duty relates to her Husband's Fortune, the management whereof is not ordinarily the Wife's Province: but where the Husband thinks fit to make it fo, she is oblig'd to administer it with her best care and industry; not by any neglect of her's, to give others opportunity of defrauding him: yet on the other fide, not by an immoderate Tenacity or Griping, to bring upon him and her felf the reproach, and which is worse, the Curse that attends Exaction and Oppression. But this is not usually the Wife's field of action, tho' he that shall confider the description which Solomon gives of a virtuous Wife, Prov. 31. will be apt to think her Province is not fo narrow and confin'd, as the humour of the Age will represent it. He tells us, That she seeks wooll and flax, and works diligently with her hands: that She is like the Merchant's Ships, and brings her food from far. That she considers a field, and buys it, and with the fruit of her hands plants a vineyard, &c. And least this should be imagin'd to be the character of a mean Coun-

i

n

n

try Dame, he adds, that her houshold is cloth'd with scarlet, and that her husband sits among the elders of the land. It were easy to give instances from History, of the advantageous menage and active industry of Wives, not only in fingle persons, but in whole Nations. But nothing can be more pregnant, than that among the Romans, in the very height and flourish of the Empire. Augustus himself scarce wore any thing but of the manufacture of his wife, his fifter, daughter, and neeces, as Suetonius affures us. Should the gay lillies of our fields, which neither fow nor spin, nor gather into barns, be exempted from furnishing others, and left to cloath themselves, tis to be doubted they would reverse our Saviour's parallel of Solomon's glories, and no beggar in all his rags would be array d like one of these, Luke 12. 27.

18. But we will be yet more kind, and impose only negative thrist on the Wise, not to wast and embezle her Husband's estate, but to confine her expences within such limits as that can easily admit: a caution, which if all Women had observed, many noble Families had been preserved, of which there now remains no other memorial, but that they fell a Sacrifice to the prosuse vanity of a Woman; and I fear this Age is like to provide many more such Monuments for the next. Our Ladies, as if they emulated the Roman Luxury (which Seneca and Pliny describe

196 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

fcribe with fo much indignation) do fometimes wear about them the revenues of a rich Family; and those that cannot reach to that, shew how much the against their wills they fall lower, by the vast variety and excess of fuch things as they can possibly compass; fo much extravagance, not only in their own dress, but that of their houses and apartments, as if their vanity, like the Leprofy we read of, Lev. 14. 37. had infected the very walls. And indeed, 'tis a very spreading fretting one, for the Furniture oft confumes the House, and the House consumes the Land: fo that if some Gentlemen were to calculate their Estates, they might reduce all to the Inventory of Scopies the Thessalian, who profefs d his All lay only in fuch toys as did him no good. Women are now skillful Chymists, and can quickly turn their Husbands Earth into Gold: but they purfue the experiment too far, make that Gold too volatile, and let it all vapour away in infignificant (tho gandy) trifles.

19. Nor is it ever like to be otherwise with those that immoderately affect the Town, that Forge of Vanity, which supplies a perpetual spring of new temptations. 'Tis true, there are some Ladies who are necessarily engaged to be there: their Husbands employments or fortunes have marked that out as their proper station, and where the ground

of

of

fo

fo th

ro

pr

tr

of

ne

P

h

th

q

aı

al

te

of their stay is their duty, there is more reafon to hope it will not betray them to ill; for temptations are most apt to assault straglers, those that put themselves out of their proper road. And truly I fee not who can more properly be faid to be fo, than those Women whose means of subliftence lies in the Country, and yet will fpend it no where but at London: which feems to carry fomething of opposition to God's Providence, who furely never caus'd their Lot to fall, as the Pfalmift speaks, in a fair ground, in goodly heritages, Pfal. 16. with an intent they should never inhabit them. The twelve tribes of Israel had their peculiar portions in Canaan affign'd them by lot, Fof. 14. 2. and every one acquiesc'd in his part, dwelt in his own Inheritance. Had they been impatient of living any where but in the Metropolis, had they all crouded to Ferusalem, all the rest of the Land would have been as desolate before the Captivity as it was after, none would have been left but such as Nebuzaradan permitted to hay, Fer. 52. 16. some of the poor to dress the vines, and to till the ground. And truly, the same is like to be the fate of this Nation, if this humour go's on as it has begun; which may in time prove as mischievous to the publick, as it daily is to private Families.

20. But besides this, 'tis yet farther to be consider'd, that where God gives an Estate,

he, as supreme Landlord, affixes something of duty, lays a kind of rent charge upon it. expects it should maintain both Hospitality and Charity; and fure both these are fittest to be done upon the place whence the ability of them rifes. All publick Taxes use to be levy'd where the Estate lyes: and I know not why these which are God's Assessments upon it, should not be paid there too. When a Gentleman's Land becomes profitable unto him by the sweat and labour of his poor Neighbours and Tenants, twill be a kind of muzling the ox, 1 Cor. 9. 9. if they never taste of the fruit of their pains, if they shall never have the refreshments of a good Meal, or an Alms; which they are not very like to meet with, if all the profits be fent up to maintain an Equipage, and keep up a Parade in Town. But alas! tis often not only the annual profits that go that way, not only the Crop, but the Soil too: those Luxuries usually prey upon the vitals, eat out the very heart of an Estate, and many have stay'd in the Town, 'till they have nothing left in the Country to retire to.

21. Now where this proceeds from the Wife, what account can she give to her Husband, whose Easiness and Indulgence (for that must be supposed in the case) she has so abused; as also to her Posterity and Family, who for her Pride must be brought low, reduced to a condition beneath her Quality,

because

b

fr

n

to

fa

6

b

because she affected to live above it? But she will yet worse answer it to her felf, on whom she has brought not only the inconvenience but the guilt. 'Tis sure a lofty mind will feel smart enough of a fall; a diminution, much more an indigence will be sufficiently grievous to a vain and lavish humour; yet here it will farther have an additional sting from the Conscience, that she ows it only to her own Pride and Folly, a most embitering consideration, and such as advances the affliction beyond that of a more innocent poverty; as much as the pain of an envenom'd Arrow exceeds that of another.

22. BUT the faddest reckoning of all is that which she is to make to God, who has declar'd he hates Robbery, tho' for a Burnt-offering to himself. How will he then detest this Robbery, this impoverishing of the Husband, when 'tis only to make an oblation to Vanity and Excess? It should therefore be the care of all Wives to keep themselves from a guilt for which God and Man, yea and themselves also shall equally accuse them, and to keep their expences within such limits, that as Bees suck, but do not violate or deface the flowers, so they as joint proprietaries with the Husband's, may enjoy, but not devour and destroy his fortune.

23. I have now run through the duties to be perform'd unto the Husbands, wherein I have

not us'd the Eaxctness of a Casuist, in curiously anatomizing every part, and shewing all the most minute particulars reducible to each head. I have only drawn out the greater lines, and infifted on those wherein Wives are most frequently deficient. I shall only add this caution, that whatever is duty to the Husband, is equally fo, be he good or ill. The Apostle commands Subjection and Fidelity even to an heathen Husband, I Pet. 3. 12. and 'tis not now their defect either in Piety or Morality, that can absolve the Wife. For, besides the inconvenience of making her duty precarious, and lyable to be substracted upon every pretence of demerit, she has by solemn contract renounc'd that liberty, and in their Marriagevow taken him for better for worse; and it is too late after vows to make enquiry, Prov. 20. 25. to feek to break loofe from the bond of her Soul; and how uneafy foever the perverseness of the Husband may render it, he cannot thereby make it less, but more rewardable by God. For what the Apoftle speaks in the case of Servants, is no less applyable to this, 1 Pet. 2. 19. for this is thankworthy, if for conscience toward God ye endure grief, suffering wrongfully. What-ever duty is perform'd to Man with aspect on God, he owns it as to himself; so that how unworthy foever the Husband may be, the Wife cannot mif-place her observance, whilst she finally terminates

minates it on that infinite goodness and Majesty, to whom no Love or Obedience can

be enough.

24. FROM this relation of a Wife, there ordinarily springs another, that of a Mother; to which there belongs a diffinct duty, which may be branch'd into many feverals: but I shall at present only reduce them to two heads, Love and Care. A Mother is a title of fo much tenderness, that we find it borrow'd by our common dialect to express the most exuberant kindness; nay, even in Sacred Style it has the same use, and is often set as the highest example our weakness can comprehend of the Divine Compassions. So that Nature feems fufficiently to have fecur'd the Love of Mothers to their Children, without the aid of any positive Law. Yet we find this (as other instincts of Nature) is sometimes violated. and oftener perverted and apply'd to miftaken purposes: the first is by a defect of love; the other, by an imprudent excess of it: the defect do's, I prefume, more rarely occur than the other; yet it doth sometimes happen, and that either from a morose sowrness of humour, or else from too vehement an intention on fomething elfe.

25. SOME Women have such a ruggedness of nature, that they can love nothing. The ugly Passions of Anger and Envy have, like Pharaoh's lean kine, eat up the more amia-

202 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

ble of Love and Joy. Plato was wont to advise crabbed austere tempers to facrifice to the Graces; and fuch as these had need have a great deal of Christian Philosophy, to allay and sweeten their native Bitterness. But there are others that are not void of the affection of Love, but 'tis fore-stall'd by some other object, and so diverted from their Children. And tis little to be doubted, that those objects which fo divert, are none of the best. For the Wisdom of God has dispos'd all duty into fuch an harmony and confent of Parts, that one interferes not with another. If we love no prohibited thing, all the regular objects of our kindness will agree well enough, and one need never supplant another. And indeed 'tis oft observable, that those Women who immoderately love their own Pleasures, do less regard their Children; they look on them as clogs to keep them within doors, and think their adverting to them, will hinder their free range abroad; those are turn'd off to the care of a Nurse or Maid, whilst, perhaps a Dog or Monky is thought worthy their own attendance.

26. Flutarch relates it as a farcasm of Cafar's to some Foreigners whom he saw (at Rome) strangely fond of such little Animals, that he ask d them, whether the Women in their Country had no Children; thereby intimating, how unreasonable it was for those that that had, to bestow their Caresses on such Creatures. And surely he would not have given a milder reprimand to some of our Ladies, who not only please, but pride themselves in those little brutes, shew them to all comers, when perhaps you may converse with them divers days, before you shall, by any mention of theirs, know that they have a Child.

27. To the defect of Love, many are apt to impute the Mother's transferring the nurfing her Child to another. I am not forward to pronounce of it, being loth to involve so many as I then must in the imputation of unnaturalness; I rather think it is taken up as a piece of state and greatness; for no other motive, but what is founded in their Quality, could fo univerfally prevail with all that are of it. But fure this is one of the vain Punctilio's wherewith this Age abounds. For what-ever rank the Mother is of, the Child carries proportion to it, and there is the fame equality between the greatest Lady and her own Child, as is between the meanest Beggar and her's: tho' indeed if there were any condescenfion in it, the aversions of that ought not to out-weigh the impulses of Nature, and the many advantages the Child may receive by taking it's Nowrishment whence it deriv'd it's Substance. And therefore, tho I will not be too positive in afferting the necessity, yet I con-C C 2 fefs.

204 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

fels, I cannot but look with reverence on those few Persons of Honour, who have broke through an unreasonable custom, and preferr'd the good of their Children before that fantastick privilege of Greatness. And such must in all Justice be acknowledged to have given a much better evidence of their Love to their

t

m

as

V

fo

L

as

In

de

hi

A

oi fe

Children, than the others.

28. THERE is in A. Gellius, in his fourteenth Book, so fine a Discourse on this subject, where Favorinus the Philosopher is introduc'd, perswading a noble Lady, notwithstanding the usual excuses, to nurse her Child; that nothing befides the lengh, could tempt me to omit the transcribing it: unless haply the little fuccess, which a noble Person of the fame Sex here concern'd, I mean the Countess of Lincoln, in the ingenious Book wrote by her, and call'd her Nursery, be a fufficient ground of despairing to convince by any thing that can be faid. However, let these delicate ones consider the severe words of the Prophet, Lamen. 4. 3. The sea monsters draw out the breast, they give fuck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel like the oftrich in the Wilderness, who is harden'd against her young ones, as tho they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear; because God bath depriv'd her of wisaom, neither bath he imparted to her understanding, Fob 39. 16. 17. 29. BUT

29. BUT as there may be a fault in the defect, so there may be also in the excess of love. God is the only unlimited object of our love, towards all others 'tis eafy to become inordinate, and in no inftance more than this of Children. The Love of a Parent is descending, and all things move most violently downwards: fo that whereas that of Children to their Parents commonly needs a fpur, this of the Parent often needs a bridle; especially that of the Mother, which (by strength of Feminine Paffion) do's usually exceed the love of the Father. Now to regulate this Affection, she is to advert to these two Rules, first that she hurt not her self by it, and secondly that she hurt not her Children. Of the first she is in danger if she suffer that human Affection to swell beyond its banks, so as to come in any competition with the Divine. This is to make an idol of her Child: for every thing is so to us, which rivals the Love of God in our Hearts: and he who owns the title of a Jealous God, may be provok'd as well by our bowing our Souls to a living Image, as the proftration of our Bodies to a dead. Accordingly, we oft fee the effects of his Jealoufy in this particular. The doting Affection of the Mother, is frequently pundh d with the untimely Death of her Children; or if not with that, its many times with a feverer scourge. They live (but as it was foretold

206 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

told to Eli, 1 Sam. 2. 33.) te grieve her eyes, and to consume her heart, to be ruinous to themselves, and afflictions to their friends, and to force their unhappy Mothers to that sad exclamation, Luke 23. 29. Blessed are the wombs that never bare.

r

f

f

C

ir

p

ar

in

pi

to

in

ne

kı

th

he

up

fo

ti

30. AND as this proves often true, when the dotage is general upon all the Children, fo do's it oftner when 'tis more partial and fix'd upon any one: that Darling which she makes the only object of her Joy, usually becomes that of her Sorrow. It is an ordinary infirmity in Parents, to heap all their kindness upon one to the defrauding of the rest, and too many times upon very undue motives: a little excelling in point of Beauty turns the scales, when perhaps many more solid excellencies are the counter-poife. And furely this it not only unjust but irrational in the Parent: for all peculiarity of favour in a Superiour should be dispensed either by way of Reward, or Encouragement; and neither of those ends can take place, where 'tis only the outward form that is confider'd. that cannot be rewardable, to which the party has contributed nothing; and the Pfalmist will tell us, That 'tis God that hath made us, and not we our selves, Psalm 100. 2. And as little room is there for the other end, that of encouragement. For as our Saviour tells us, Matthew 6. none can add a cubit to

his stature, nor make one hair white or black. 'Tis certain themselves cannot really do either, tho' by the aid of artificial Hypocrify they frequently appear to do both. But those are arts which neither deserve nor want encouragement: the natural Beauty must have it's increase from the same Source it deriv'd it's being. There is therefore no reafonable account to be given, why a Child should be preferr'd for any such exteriour excellency.

31. THE only justifiable ground of partiality to Children is their Virtue: for to that their own choice concurs, and fo may intitle them to reward; and 'tis also in their power to advance, and fo encouragements are not cast away upon them. Nay, the influences of those may extend farther, and provoke a virtuous Emulation in the rest. But then the Mother must so manage it, as to evidence that 'tis no inequality in her own inclination, but merely the force of the other's defert; not the Person, but the Goodness that biasses her: and when Virtue is known to be the only ingratiating Quality, they will at once learn the way to become her's and God's Favourites. And unless it be upon this one defign, 'tis a very unfafe thing for a Parent to make any partial discrimination among Children, which is fure to tempt the more neglected both to repine at her, and

208 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

and envy her Darlings. And oftentimes such seeds of rancour have been by that means sow'd in Children, as have been hard to eradicate in their riper Years. Nor is the Mischief less which she do's to her Fondlings, who, besides that they are expos'd to the malice of the rest, are usually spoil'd by it, made insolent and untractable, perhaps their whole lives after: for where the Mother's Affection is unbridled, commonly the Child's will is so too, her Fondness superfeding that Discipline and Correction, which should, as the Wise Man speaks,

bow down it's neck from it's youth.

32. AND the like may be faid where the Indulgence is more universal to all the Children, which is in one respect worse than the partial, because it spoils more; not one or two, but all the Brood. The doting love of a Mother blinds her eyes that she cannot fee their faults, manacles her hands, that she cannot chastife them, and so their vices are permitted to grow up with themselves. As their joynts knit and gather Strength, fo do their ill habits, 'till at last they are confirm'd into an Obstinacy; so setting them in a perfect opposition to that pattern they should imitate: for as Christ's Child-hood increas'd in wisdom, and the Divine Favour, Luke 2. fo do their's in all those provoking Follies, which may avert both the Love of God and Man. And alas! what recompence can the little blandishment

tes

dishments and caresses of a Mother make her Children, for such important, such inestimable mischiefs? So that she that will be really kind, must temper her indulgence with a prudent severity, or else she eminently violates the second rule, by which she should regulate her love, and do'es that to her Children, which sacob feared from his Father, Gen. 27. Brings

a curse upon them, and not a blessing.

33. INDEED the best way of approving their Love, is by well discharging the other branch of their duty, that of Care. Without this, all the most passionate raptures of kindness are but an airy apparition, a phantastick scene, and will no more advantage a child, then the whole shambles in picture can feed and nourish it. Now this care is not a temporary, momentary duty, for some one critical inftant; but is to attend the child through the feveral stages of its minority, viz. Infancy, Childhood, and Youth. The very first part of their Infancy, is a feafon only for those cares which concern their bodies, providing for their careful attendance, and all other things conducing to the strengthening their constitutions, and laying a foundation for future health and vigour. Which is their interest not only upon a bodily, but upon an intellectual account, the good temperature of the body being a great aid towards the free operations of the mind. And therefore Socra-

tes and other Philosophers, much recommend to their disciples the care of health, as that which freed the Soul from many incumbrances in its pursuit of knowledge: and it was the comprehensive prayer of the Poet, That the gods would grant a found mind in an healthful body.

34. But this health is not always the confequent of a very nice and tender breeding, but is very oft overthrown by it; and if Ladies could but find in their heart to try it, they would, I doubt not, find, that the inuring them to moderate hardships, would much more conduce to the establishing and fortify-

ing their constitutions.

35. BEYOND all this, the care for their exterior is foon overtaken by a more important one, that of their interior, in the timing of which there feems to be a very common mistake in the world. We look upon the feven years of Infancy, as the life merely of an Animal, to be spent only in the entertainments of fense: and as we use not to yoak Calves, or back young Colts, fo we think our children are for a while to be left at the fame liberty, to have no restraint put on any of their passions. Nay many times we excite and foment them, teach children to be angry and envious, proud and fullen, as if we feared their natural propensions to all these were too faint, and wanted the help of Institutions.

fitutions. But furely this is a great and pernicious error; and this fupposing children to be so long brutes, is the way to make them so longer. The Patrons of Atheism make it a most constant topick in the disparagements of Religion, that it is owed to the prejudices insused in the first infancy: 'twere to be wisht, that this objection might so far be complied with, that the fear of God, the love of virtue, and hatred of vice, might have the first possession of the Soul; and they be made to moderate their passions, as soon as they are in a capacity to have them excited and engaged.

36. And truely if we will observe it, we may fee very early dawnings of reason in infants, which would fooner come to a brightness, if we would betimes set to the scattering of those passions which eclipse and darken it. A child will quickly be taught to know what pleases or displeases a Parent, and by a very little tast of reward or punishment will learn to do the one, and avoid the other: and when this is done, the Parent has gain'd the fundamental point, that of obedience, and may fuperstruct on it what she pleases, and then 'tis her fault if the child be not by easie and insensible degrees moulded into a right form. 'Tis at first all one to the child, whether he name God in an oath or in his prayers; but a Mother by punishing the one, and re-Dd 2 warding

212 THE LADIES CALLING, PART. II.

warding the other, will quickly bring him to know there is a difference; and so proportionably in other instances. As to the way of discipline, it may not be amiss to observe; That when there is occasion for severity, it's better to awe by actual punishment then terror, and never to make use of infinite and invisible affrightments, the beloved methods of Nurses and Servants; such as are the menacing of Sprights and Mormo's, and leaving in the dark, that frequently make dastardly and timorous impressions, which a long age

scarcely wears off.

37. A fober fense of things, is to be impressed by treatable means; and this will be done with most ease both to the Parent and Child, the fooner 'tis fet upon. The will of a tender Infant, is like its limbs, fupple and pliant, but time confirms it, and custome hardens it: fo that 'tis a cruel indulgence to the poor creature, to let it contract fuch habits, which must cost him so dear the breaking, and dearer if never broken. And if this early care be taken of the infancy, 'twill much ease the next part, that of the childhood; for where the finew in the neck is broken, where the native stubborness is subducd so early, the yoke will fit eafy, all fucceeding parts of discipline will come with more facility and profit. The care proper to this age, is, the instructing in all parts of useful knowledge, of which as the divine, for the excellency both of its nature and its end, must be first ranked, so should it be first and most industrioully cultivated, and by all endearing methods imprest, not only on the understanding, but the heart. Piety and virtue should be proposed to children as the most amiable, as well as necessary things, and they should be invited not only to know but love them.

- 38. This part of learning is equally competent to both Sexes, and therefore when the fons are removed from under the mothers tuition, and fent to more publick places of erudition, her province is still the fame as to her daughters, to whom she should not only preach, but exemplify it in her own practice; no precepts penetrating fo much into Youth, as those that are so enforced. And in order to this, I should commend to mothers, the being as much with them as they can, and taking the personal inspection of them; not to turn them off wholly to fervants, no nor vet Governesses, but frequently themselves to examine how they proceed in the speculative part of knowledge; and no less frequently exhort them to the pra-Ctick.
- 39. MARCUS CATO would not let his fon learn of his flave, as disdaining a child should owe so considerable a benefit to so fervile a person; and if he thought the mere teaching

teaching of grammar too great a charge for fuch a one, furely the whole inftitution of youth is a much greater, it being that on which not only a few outward accomplishments, but even their eternity depends. The great Cornelia mother of the Gracchi, and Aurelia the mother of Augustus, thought it worth their pains to be Governesses. And the truth is. the foul of a child is a little too precious a truft to commit wholly to the diligence and care of a mercenary fervant. Or if they do happen not to want those qualifications, yet 'tis very possible they may prudence, of which there is no small degree requisite to the instructing of youth, too great a remisness or severity being equally destructive in that affair. And indeed befides these immediate, there are some other collateral benefits confequent to the mothers performing that office: 'twill bring her and her children into an intimacy and converfation, give her an acquaintance with their feveral capacities and humors; for want of which, many Parents have erred in their conduct, one fort of treatment being not fit for all Children, and the diftinguishing that depending wholly on their discerning their particular tempers, which cannot well be done without some converse with them.

40. BESIDES, by this they will be witnesses how they dispose their time, that they neither

neither loofe it by doing nothing, nor yet mis-employ it by doing ill. And indeed there is scarce any part of the Parents care more important then this; idleness being no farther removed from Vice, than a cause is from its immediate effect. Therefore if children be permitted to trifle away their time, they will foon learn to trifle away their innocence alfo. So that 'tis highly necessary that they be provided of a fuccession of employments, that by the variety they may be infenfibly drawn on. Nay methinks, it might very well be contrived that their Recreations might fometimes confift of fuch ingenious exercises, that they

may at once both Play and Learn.

41. THERE is yet another good effect of the Mothers presence with the Children, (which perhaps is no less material then any of the former:) 'tis, that by this affociating them with her felf, she prevents the danger of worse society. Children, if the Parents allow them not their company, are necessarily cast upon that of Servants, than which there is scarce a greater danger that attends Youth. For besides that low fort of converse debases their minds, makes them mean and fordid, it often corrupts their manners too; children, usually not receiving more pestilent infusions from anythan such. Servants that defire to ingratiate themselves, and have no laudable quality whereby to do

it, must first endeavour to ingratiate Vice to them; and then by their officious ministeries in that, have a ready way of introducing themselves into favor. Perhaps, this will be thought to concern only the Masculine part of Children, and that the Female, who are commonly in a diffinct apartment, and converse only with their own Sex, are more secure. But I would not advise Mothers to depend too much on that, for they are no furer that their Daughters shall not converse with men, nay men of the meaner fort too, than that their Maids and Attendants shall dot do fo. And when 'tis consider'd, how apt those are to entertain, if not to invite Amours, 'tis not very probable the room where they quarter shall be inaccesfible to those they affect. And it were much fafer for Children to be in the most publick concourse of men, then to be witnesses and observers of the private intrigues of such lovers. The memories of Youth are very tenacious, and if they once be tainted with any indecent thing, will be apt to recollect it. Tis therefore in this respect a very useful part of the Mothers care, to make her felf company to her Daughter to prevent the dangers of a more unequal and infectious converfe.

42. But if this be useful in Childhood, tis no less than necessary in the next period

of their time, when they arrive near the Growth and Age of Women. Then indeed the Mother should not only make them her Companions, but her Friends; allow fuch a kind, yet modest Freedom, that they may have a Complacency in her Company, and not be tempted to feek it among their inferiours: That the belief of her Kindness may supplant the pretensions of those meaner Sycophants who by little Flatteries endeavour to screw themselves into their good Opinion, and become their Confidents: than which there is nothing more mischievous; those private Cabals that are held with such, serving only to render them mutinous against their Parents; these Family-Incendiaries, like those in the State and Church, still inculcating the one grand principle of Liberty: a word so charming to our depray'd Nature, and especially to Youth, that they should not be trusted with fuch Lectures. Besides those intimacies are often introductions to worfe; many scandalous Amours and unequal Matches having had their rife from them. It should therefore be the business of Mothers to prevent all such pernicious Leagues, by pre-engaging them in more fafe Familiarities, either with her felf. or some other, of whose Virtue she has reason to be confident.

43. But the most infallible security against this and all other mischiefs, is the bring-

T

b

0

n

0

b

d

t

tı

F

d

ing them into an Intimacy and Conversation with their Maker, by fixing a true fense of Religion in their Hearts; if that can be effectually done, 'twill superfede all other expe-She that duly confiders she is always in God's presence, will want no other Inspector, nor will she much need Monitours, who attends to the advices of her own Conscience. Neither will it only tend to the securing her Innocence, but her Reputation too; it being one part of the Christian Law, to abstain from all appearance of evil, I Thess. 5. 22. to do things that are of good report, Phil. 4. 8. fo that Piety is the one complete Armour to defend both their Virtue and Fame. 'tis extremely necessary they should be furnish'd with it, at this Age especially, when they do at first enter into the World; which we may well look on as a taking the Field, confidering how many affaults they are there like to meet with; and if they go without this Armature, they may, noné knows how foon, be incurably wounded: of which there want not many fad instances, some whereof might probably have been prevented, had the Parent taken care to have better fortify'd them.

44. And indeed its not a little fad to fee how much this their most important concern is neglected. Many Mothers, who are nicely curious in other parts of their Daughter's breed-

breeding, are utterly inconfiderate of this. They must have all civil accomplishments, but no Christian. Those are excluded out of the Scheme of Education, and by that means lie under the prejudice of being not only unnecessary, but ungentile, below the regard of Persons of Quality. 'Tis much to be fear'd, that this neglect towards their Children, is founded in a previous contempt of Piety in themselves; yet I suppose 'tis often increas'd by a little vanity they have of feeing them excel in some of those exteriour qualities, which may recommend them to the humour of the World, upon the improving whereof they are fo intent, that more material things are overlook'd. And when those are acquird, the Pride of shewing them betrays them to other inconveniencies. Mother oft not only permits, but incites the Daughter to the opportunities of boafting her Excellencies, fends her so oft abroad on that defign, that at last perhaps she cannot, when fhe would, keep her at home, as I believe too many have found experimentally true. In a word, this interval between Child-hood and Majority, is the most critical point of a Woman's Life, and therefore should be the most nicely and warily attended; and a Mother had need fummon not only all her Care and Diligence, but her prudence too, well to discharge this part of her Obligation. 45. I

220 THE LADIES CALLING, PART. II.

45. I shall not insist more minutely upon particulars: I have in the former Section spoken somewhat of what 'tis fit these young Virgins should do and avoid; and whatever by that, or any more exact rule appears their Interest or duty, 'tis the Mother's to fee it be not neglected by them: but where Kindness alone will not prevail, to employ their Anthority too, and by a discreet mixture of each, secure their observance by both the tenures of Love and Reverence. Yet I shall a little reflect upon one particular I mention'd before, I mean that of Marrying where they have aversion; which tho' I there charg'd as the crime of the Daughter, yet I must here fay the original and more inexcufable guilt is usually in the Parents; who are sometimes fuch Idolaters to Wealth and Honour, that they facrifice their Children to them; a more barbarous Immolation than that to Moloch. For tho' that were very inhuman, yet it had this alleviation, that the pain was fhort: but a loath'd Bed is at once an acute and lingring Torment; nay, not only fo, but a temptation too; fo that 'tis a Tyranny of a most unlimited kind, extends it's effects even to Eternity: and fure that Mother must have very petrified Bowels, have loft all natural Compassion, that can so impose on her Child.

46. I shall add no more concerning this relation of a Mother, but only one short advice, that those who groan under the frufration of their Hopes, whose Children by any scandalous Misbehaviour become the objects of their Shame and Grief, would foberly confider, whether it have not been fome way owing to themselves, either by neglect in their Education, or by their own ill Exam-'Tis usually one, and sometimes both. They that upon recollection can affure themfelves 'tis neither, may bear the Affliction with much the greater Cheerfulness; but they that cannot, I am fure ought to bear it with much the more Patience and Submission, take it as God's lecture of Repentance, and look on their Children's faults as the product of their own. And because Satisfaction is an indispensable part of Repentance, they are with their utmost industry to endeavour the repairing those ruins they have made, by recalling those to Virtue, who by their means have stray'd from it. 'Tis true, the errours of Education, like a fubtile Poison, do so mix with the Blood, so incorporate into the Humours and Manners, that 'twill be very difficult to allay their effects; and therefore the less they are themselves able to do towards it, the more earnestly they must importune an higher power. He who divided the Light from the Darkness, can separate the effects from

from the causes; and as he restrain'd the natural property of fire in the case of the three Children, Dan. 3. fo he only can rescue their Children from that Destruction to which their Negligence has expos'd them. But as to the influence their examples have had, they may do fomething towards the redress of that, by fetting them a new Copy, making their own change fo visible, so remarkable, that they may have the very fame means of reclaiming, which there was of feducing them. And this is a piece of justice which seems to call aloud upon many Mothers. The irregularities of Youth could hardly have grown to the prefent height, had they not receiv'd warmth and shelter from the practice of their elders, which do's at once give encouragement and take off restraints, the Mother loosing not only her authority, but her confidence to admonish or reprove. With what face can she require that strict and severe Modesty of a young Girl, which she who should be a Matron will not practice? or tie up the giddy wandring humour of Youth, within those bounds she thinks too strait for her own? and how ready a retortion will even Scripture it Telf afford for such an imposer? Theu that teachest another, teachest thou not thy self? Rom. 2. 21. Let it therefore be the care of all Mothers to live a perpetual Lecture to their Children, fo to exemplify to them all Virtue and Piety, that they may contribute something to their spiritual, as well as their natural Life; that however they may at least deliver their own Souls and not have their Children's guilt recoil upon them as the nn-

happy originals of it.

47. THE last relation of a marry'd Woman, is that of a Mistress, the inspection of the Family being usually her Province; and tho' she be not supreme there, yet she is to improve her delegated Authority to the advantage of all under it. And her more constant refidence gives her more opportunities of it, than the frequent avocations of the Hufband will perhaps allow him. St. Paul fets it as the calling, and indispensable duty of the Marry'd Women, That they guide the house, I Tim. 5. 18. not thinking it a point of Greatness to remit the menage of all domeflick concerns to a mercenary House-keeper. And indeed, fince it has been a fashionable thing for a Master to resign up his concerns to the Steward, and the Lady hers to the Governant, it has gon ill with most great Families; whilft these officers serve themfelves instead of those who employ them, raise fortunes on their Patron's ruins, and divide the spoil of the Family; the Housekeeper pilfering within doors, and the Bailiff plundering without.

48. Now to the well-guiding of the House

224 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. IL.

by the Mistress of it, I know no better or more comprehensive rule, than for her to endeavour to make all that are her's, to be God's Servants also. This will fecure her of all those intermedial qualifications in them, in which her fecular interest is concern'd, their own Consciences being the best spy she can set upon them as to their Truth and Fidelity, and the best spur also to Diligence and Industry. But to the making them fuch, there will need first Instruction, and secondly Discipline. It is a necessary part of the Ruler's care to provide that none in their Family should want means of necessary instruction. I do not say that the Mistress should set up for a Catechist or Preacher; but that they take order they should be taught by those that are qualify'd for the employment. And that their furnishing them with knowledge, may not serve only to help them to a greater number of stripes, Luke 12. 47. they are to give them the opportunities of confecrating it by Prayer and Devotion; to that end to have publick Divine offices in the Family; and that not by starts or accidents (when a devouter Gueft is to be entertain'd, and laid by, when a profane) but daily and regularly, that the hours of Prayer may be fix'd and constant as those of Meals, and (if it may possibly be) as much frequented; however that towards it she give both Precept and Example.

49. A

49. A Christian Family stould be the Epitomy of a Church; but alas! how many among us lie under a perpetual interdict: and yet not from the usurpation of any foreign power, but from the Irreligion of the domeftick? One may go into divers great Families, and after some stay there, not be able to say that the name of God was mention'd to any other purpose than that of Blasphemy and Execration; not a text of Scripture, unless in Burlesque and profane Drollery. And fure we need not wonder at the universal complaint that is now made of ill Servants, when we reflect upon this ill Government of Families. They that are fuffer'd wholly to forget their Duty towards God, will not alwaies remember it towards Man. Servants are not fuch Philosophers, that upon the bare strength of a few moral instincts they will be virtuous: and if by a customary neglect of all things facred, they are once taught to look at nothing beyond this World, they will often find temptation enough here to discard their Honesty, as the most unthriving trade. And indeed when the aw of Religion is quite taken off from the vulgar, there will fcarce any thing else be found to keep them within any tolerable bounds; fo that 'tis no less impolitick than profane to flacken that Rein.

the duty of all that have Families, to keep

up the esteem and practice of Religion in them. 'Twas one of the greatest endearments of Abraham to God, That he would command his houshold to keep the way of the Lord, Gen. 18. 19. And Joshua undertakes no less for the Piety of his houshold, than himself, As for me and my house, we will serve the Lord, Fol. 24: 15. And fure 'tis but reasonable, that where we our felves ow an homage, we should make all our dependants acknowledge the fame. Besides, it is a justice in respect of them; for where we entertain a Servant, we take the whole person into our care and protection, and are false to that undertaking, if we suffer his Soul, the most pretious part of him, to pe-And God, who keeps account even of his meanest Creatures, will not patiently resent fuch a neglect of those who bare his own Image, and were ranfom'd with as great a price as their Masters were, for there is no refeet of persons with God, Eph. 6.9.

51. BUT when Piety is planted in a Family, 'twill foon wither, if it be not kept in vigour by discipline: nay, indeed to have Servants seemingly devout in the oratory, and yet really licentious out of it, is but to convert one's house into a Theater, have a play of Religion, and keep a set of Actours only to personate and represent it. 'Tis therefore necessary to enquire how they behave themselves when they are off the stage; whether

ther those hands which they elevate in Prayer are at other times industriously applied to work; or those mouths wherewith they there bless God, are not elsewhere fill'd with Oaths and Curfes, Scurrilities and Revilings: in a word, whether that form of Godliness be not design'd in commutation for Sobriety and Honesty. Indeed the Governours of Families ought to make a strict inspection into the manners of their Servants, and where they find them good, to affix some special mark of favour, by which they may both be encourag'd to persevere, and others to begin; but where they find them vicious, there as eminently to discountenance, severely to admonish them, and use all fit means for their reclaiming, and when that feems hopeless, to dismiss them that they may not infect the rest. A little leaven, faith the Apostle, leaveneth the whole lump, Gal. 5.9. and one ill Servant (like a perish'd tooth) will be apt to corrupt his fellows. 'Tis therefore the same in Families that it is in more publick Communities, where feverity to the ill is mercy and protection to the rest; and were houses thus early weeded of all idle and vicious persons, they would not be so overgrown, nor degenerate into such rude wildernesses, as many (nay I fear most) great Families now are.

in the neglect of their duty, so neither are

Ff 2 they

they to be defeated of any of their dues. Mafters are to give to their Servants, that which is just and equal, Col. 4. 1. And fure 'tis but just and equal that they who are rational Creatures should not be treated with the rigour or contempt of Brutes: a sufficient and decent provision, both in sickness and in health, is a just debt to them, besides an exact performance of those particular contracts upon which they were entertain'd. Laban had fo much of natural juffice, that he would not take the advantage of Facob's relation to him to make him ferve him gratis, Because thou art my brother, should st thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me therefore what shall thy wages be, Gen. 29.15. But alas! now adaies where Servants have been told, nay expresly articled for their wages, 'tis with many no easy thing to get it: nay 'tis thought by some Masters an insolence, a piece of ill manners to demand it; and when they have worn out a Servant, they either pay him not at all, or with the fame protraction and regret, which they do their Tailors for the old cloths they have cast off. I fear there are many instances of this, especially among great persons; it being a receiv'd mode with too many of them to pay no debts to those who are too mean to contest with them. But however they may ruffle it out with Men, it will one day arraign them before God as most injurious Oppressors; there

there being no crime of that kind more frequently or more severely branded in Scripture, than this of the detention of the wages of the Servant and Hireling. Besides, this example of injustice, wherein the Servant is passive, is often transcrib'd by him in acts of fraud and deceit, and he is apt to think it but an equal retaliation, to break his trust where the Master breaks his covenant; and when he once attempts to be his own pay-master, its not to be doubted but he will allow himself large use for the sorbearance of his wages; so that the course is no less unprofitable to the Master, than unjust and dishonourable.

53. I am not sure its alwaies in the Wif's power to prevent this or any of the former faults in the menage of the Family. For her authority being but subordinate, if the Husband who is supreme suspend her power, he do's by that vacating her rule, take off the duty consequent to it; so that what I have said, can be obligatory to none that are so impeded: but to those who can either do it themselves, or perswade their Husbands to it, the omission will be their sin: all the profaneness and disorder of the Family will be charg'd upon their account, if it came by their default.

54. AND this, methinks, is a confideration that may much mortify one usual piece of vanity, I mean, that of a multitude of Ser-

Servants. We shall all of us find burthen enough of our own personal miscarriages, and need not contrive to fetch in more weight from others. And in Families 'tis generally observable, that the bigger they are, the worse; vice gains boldness by numbers, is hatch'd up by the warmth of a full fociety; and we daily fee people venture upon those enormities in confort, and in a croud, which they would not dare, did they think they stood fingle. Besides, the wider the province is, the more difficult it is well to administer it; and in a heap of Servants many faults will escape undiscern'd: especially confidering the common confederacy there is usually among them, for the eluding of discipline: fo that what the wife Man speaks of not defiring a multitude of unprofitable Children, I think may be very well apply'd to Servants, whose unprofitableness usually increases together with their number. I have now run through the feveral obligations consequent to the Marry'd state, wherein even upon this very curfory view, there appears fo many particulars, that if they were all duly attended, Ladies need not be much at a loss how to entertain themselves, nor run abroad in a Romantick quest after foreign divertisements, when they have fuch variety of engagements at home.

SECT. III.

Of Widows.

HE next state which can succeed to that of Marriage, is Widow-hood, which tho it superfedes those duties which be terminated merely in the person of the Husband, yet it endears those which may be paid to his ashes, love is strong as death, Cant. 8. 6. and therefore when it is pure and genuine, cannot be extinguish'd by it, but burns like the funeral Lamps of old even in vaults and charnel-houses. The conjugal love transplanted into the grave, (as into a finer mould) improves into Piety, and lays a kind of facred obligation upon the Widow, to perform all offices of respect and kindness which his Remains are capable of.

2. No w those Remains are of three sorts, his Body, his Memory, and his Children. The most proper expression of her love to the first, is in giving it an honourable Interment; I mean not such as may vie with the *Poland* extravagance, (of which its observed, that two or three near succeeding Funerals ruin the Family) but prudently proportion d

232 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

tion'd to his Quality and Fortune, fo that her zeal to his Corps may not injure a nobler Relick of him, his Children. And this decency is a much better instance of her kindness, than all those tragical furies wherewith some Women seem transported towards their dead Husbands, those frantick embraces and careffes of a carcafs, which betray a little too much the fenfuality of their love. And 'tis fomething observable, that those vehement passions quickly exhaust themselves, and by a kind of sympathetick efficacy, as the Body (on which their affection was fix'd) molders, fo do's that also; nay, often it attends not those leifurely degrees of diffolution, but by a more precipitate motion, feems rather to vanish than confirme.

3. The more valuable kindness therefore, is that to his Memory, endeavouring to embalm that, keep it from perishing; and by this innocent magick (as the Egyptians were wont by a more guilty) she may converse with the dead, represent him to her own thoughts; that his Life may still be repeated to her: and as in a broken mirrour the refraction multiplies the images, so by his dissolution, every hour presents distinct Idea's of him; so that she sees him the oftner, for his being hid from her eyes. But as they use not to embalm without odours, so she is not only

to preserve, but persume his Memory, render it as fragrant as she can, not only to her self, but others; by reviving the remembrance of whatever was praise-worthy in him, vindicating him from all calumnies and salse accusations, and stifling (or allaying) even true ones as much as she can. And indeed a Widow can no way better provide for her own Honour, than by this tenderness of her Husband's.

4. YET there is another expression of it, inferiour to none of the former, and that is the setting such a value upon her relation to him, as to do nothing unworthy of it. 'Twas the dying charge of Augustus to his Wife Livia, Behave thy self well, and remember our Marriage. And the who has been Wife to a person of Honour, must so remember it, as not to do any thing below her self, or which he (could he have foreseen it) should justly have been asham'd of.

5. THE last tribute she can pay him, is in his Children. These he leaves as his Proxies to receive the kindness of which himself is uncapable; so that the Children of a Widow may claim a double portion of the Mother's love; one upon their native right, as her's; the other, as a bequest in right of their dead Father. And indeed, since she is to supply the place of both Parents, its but necessary she should put on the affections of both, and to

G g

234 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

the tenderness of a Mother, add the care and conduct of a Father. First, in a sedulous care of their education: and next, in a prudent managery of their Fortunes, an order that is fometimes unhappily inverted, and Mothers are fo concern'd to have the Estate profper in their tuition, that the Children cannot; whilst (by an unseasonable frugality) to save a little expence, they deny them the advantages of an ingenuous and gentile breeding; swell their Estates perhaps to a vast bulk, but so contract and narrow their minds, that they know not how to dispose them to any real benefit of themselves or others. And this is one of the most pernicious parsimonies imaginable. A Mother by this feems to adopt the Fortune, and abdicate the Child, who is only made the beaft to bear those loads of wealth she will lay on, and which she evidently owns as the greatest treasure, since in tenderness to that she neglects him.

6. YET sometimes the same effect springs from another cause, and Children are ill bred, not because the Mother grudges the charge, but out of a seminine fondness, which permits her not to part with them to the proper places for their education. Like Jacob to Benjamin, her Soul is so bound up in them, that she cannot lend them a while even to their own most necessary concerns. And this tho not so ignoble a motive as the other, is

of no less mlschief, at least to her sons, who being by it confin'd to home, are confequently condemn'd to be poison'd (if with nothing elfe, yet) with the flatteries of Servants and Tenants, who think those the best expedient to fecure their own station. And with these the young Mafter or Landlord is fo blown up, that, as if his Manours were the confines of the World, he can look at nothing beyond them; fo that when at last he breaks loofe from his Mother's arms and comes abroad, he expects scarce to find his equals, much less his betters; thinks he is still to receive the same fawning adorations which he was us'd to at home: and being possess'd with this insolent expectation, he will scarce be undeceived, but at the price of many affronts: nay, perhaps he may buy his experience with the loss of his Life; by his ill manners draw on a quarrel, wherein he finally perishes. That this is no impossible supposition, some unhappy Mothers have found to their unspeakable affliction.

7. This not to be deny'd, but there are also dangers consequent to the breeding Children abroad, Vice having infinuated it self even into the places of Erudition, and having not only as many, but the very same Academics with Virtue and Learning, so that the extreme depravation of the times new states the question, and we are not to consider which is best, but which is the least ill G g 2 disposure

disposure of Children. And in that competition fure the Home-Education will be cast; for there they may fuck in all the Venom, and nothing of the Antidote, they will not only be taught base things, but as (I before observ'd) by the basest Tutours, such as will add all the most fordid circumstances to the improving of a Crime. Whereas abroad they are first not like to meet with any whose interest it is so much to make them vicious. And fecondly, they may (as ill as the World is) meet with many who may give them both precepts and examples of a better kind, Befides the Discipline us'd in those Communities make them know themselves; and the various forts of learning they may acquire, will not only prove useful divertisement (the want of which is the great spring of mischief) but will, if rightly apply'd, furnish them with ingenuous and virtuous Principles, fuch as may fet them above all vile and ignoble practices. So that there feems a conspiration of motives to wrest the Child from the relucting Mother, and to perswade for a while, to deny her felf that defire of her eyes, that fo he may at last answer the more rational defire of her heart.

8. As to the other part of her obligation the managing of their Fortune, there is the fame rule for her as for all other persons that have a Trust, viz. to do as for themselves,

that is, with the same care and diligence (if not a greater) as in her own peculiar concern. I do not fay that she shall confound the property, and make it indeed her own, by applying it to her peculiar use, a thing I fear which is often done, especially by the gaier fort of Widows, who, to keep up their own equipage, do sometimes encroach upon their Son's peculiar. And I wish even that (tho' bad enough) were the only case wherein it were done, but 'tis sometimes to make her a better prize to a fecond Husband. She go's into another Family, and as if she were a Colony fent out by her Son he must pay for the planting her there: indeed the oft repeating this injury, has advanc'd it now into a custom, and the management of the minor's estate is reckon'd on as part of the Widow's fortnne. But, I confess, I see not what there is in the title of a Mother, that can legitimate her defrauding her Child; it rather envenoms the crime, and adds unnaturalness to deceit. Besides 'tis a preposterous fort of guilt. Orphans and Widows are in Scripture link'd together as objects of God's and good Men's pity, and of ill Men's oppression; and how ill alas! do's civil war look among fellow-fufferers? The Widow to injure the Orphan, is like the uncouth oppression Solomon speaks of, Prov. 28. 3. A poor man that oppreseth the poor, is like a sweeping

rain which leaveth no food. Such kind of rapines are as exceffive in their degrees, as prodigious in their kind; and I believe there are many inftances of Sons, who have fuffer'd more by the Guardian-ship of their Mothers, than they could probably have done by the

outrages of strangers.

9. How will fuch Mothers answer their obligations to their dead Husbands, I must leave it to their own consciences to discuss; I shall only offer them these steps of gradation by which to proceed. First, that injustice of any fort is a great sin. Sedondly, that when its in a matter of trust, its complicated with treachery also. Thirdly that of all trusts those to the dead have always been esteem'd the most sacred. If they can find any allay to these by the two remaining circumstances, that its the trust of a Husband, and the interest of a Child, I shall consess them very subtile Casuists.

to. I have hitherto spoke of what the Widow ows to her dead Husband; but there is also somewhat of peculiar obligation in relation to her self. God who has placed us in this World to pursue the interests of a better, directs all the signal acts of his providence to that end, and intends we should so interpret them. So that every great change that occurs, is designed either to recall us from a wrong way, or to quicken our pace

b

h

in the right; and a Widow may more than conjecture, that when God takes away the mate of her bosom, reduces her to a solitude, he do's by it found a retreat from the lighter jollities and gaieties of the World. And as in compliance with civil custom she immures her felf, fits in darkness for a while: fo she should put on a more retir'd temper of mind, a more strict and severe behaviour: and that not to be cast off with the veil, but to be the constant dress of her Widow-hood. Indeed that state as it requires a great Sobriety and Peity, fo it affords many advantages towards it. The Apostle tells us, that she who is married careth for the things of the world, horo she may please her husband, I Corinth. 7. There are many things which are but 34. the due compliances of a Wife, which yet are great avocations, and interruptions of a ftrict Devotion; when she is manu-mitted from that subjection, when she has less of Martha's care of serving, she is then at liberty to chuse Mary's part, Luke 10. 42. she has her time and her fortune at her own command, and confequently may much more abound in the works both of Piety and Charity. We find God himself retrench'd the Wif's power of binding her own Soul, Num. 30. her Vows were totally infignificant without her Husband's confirmation; but the Widow might devote her felf to what degree fhe

she pleas'd: her Piety has no restraint from any other inconfistent obligation, but may fwell as high as it can. Those hours which were before her Husband's right, feem now to devolve on God the grand proprietour of our time: that discourse and free converse wherewith she entertain'd him, she may now convert into colloquies and spiritual entercourse with her Maker; and that love which was only human before, by the change of it's object acquires a fublimity, is exalted into divine: from loyal duty and conjugal affection becomes the eternal work and happiness of Angels, the ardour of a Cherubim. Thus may she in a higher sense verify Samson's riddle, Judg. 14. 14. fetch hony out of a carcals. make her Husband's ashes (like those of the Heifer under the Law, Heb. 9. 13.) her purification: his corruption may help her to put on incorruption, and her loss of a temporary comfort may instate her in an eternal.

11. AND as her self, so her fortune may also be consecrated: and indeed if she be, that will also: if she have made an escape out of Egypt, there shall not an hoof be left behind her, Exod. 10. 26. no part of her possessions will be affigned to vanity and excess She who hath really devoted her self to piety, fasted and prayed with Anna, Luke 2. 37. will also be full of good words and alms-deeds with Tabitha, Alts 9. 36. Thus she may be

a Mo-

a Mother when she ceases to bare; and tho she no more encrease one Family, she may support many. And certainly the fertility of the womb is not so valuable as this of the bowels: Fruitfulness can be but an happiness, compassion is a virtue. Nay indeed tis a greater and more certain happiness: a Child is not brought forth but with pangs and anguish, but a work of mercy is produc'd not only with ease but delight. Besides, she that bares a Child, knows not whether it may prove a bleffing or a curse; but charity gives a certain title to a bleffing, and engages the most folvent Pay-mafter, even God himself, who owns all fuch disburfments as a loan to him. He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord, and that which he hath given will he pay him again, Prov. 19. 17.

12. THERE was in the primitive times an Ecclefiaftical order of Widows, which St. Paul mentions, I Tim. 5. whose whole ministry was devoted to Charity. They were indeed of the poorer sort, fit rather to receive than give Alms; yet the less they could do with their purses, the more was requir'd of their persons, the humbler offices of washing the Saints feet, the careful task of bringing up children; and a diligent attendance on every good work. And sure there is parity of reason, that those who upon the score of their wealth, exempt themselves from those laborious

rious fervices, should commute for it by more liberal Alms. In the warmth and zeal of Christianity, Women of the highest quality perform'd both forts of Charity, forgot their greatness in their condescensions, yet assum'd it again in their bounty; founded Hospitals, and yet with a labour of love, as the Apostle styles it, Heb. 6. 10. disdain'd not sometimes to serve in them. But these are examples not like to be transcrib'd in our days; greatness is now grown to fuch an unwieldiness that it cannot stoop tho' to the most Christian offices, and yet can as little foar up in any munificent Charities: it stands like Nebuchadnezzar's golden Imane, a vast bulk only to be ador'd.

13. Now certainly, if any Women be qualify'd to avert this reproach, it must be the Dowagers of great Families and Fortunes: they have none to controul their visits to the fick and afflicted, or to refent a disparagement from their humility, neither have they an account to give of their possessions to any but God and themselves: to him sure they can bring none fo like to procure them the eulogy of well done thou good and faithfull servant, Matth. 25. 21. as a catalogue of their Alms. Nor indeed can they any other way dispose their fortune so much to their own contentment; they may possibly cloy and fatiate their senses, make provision for the flesh; but that

that no way fatisfies their reason, much less their Conscience. The Soul, which is the fuperiour part, is quite left out in that diftribution; nothing is communicated to it but the guilt of those dear bought excesses. The only way it has to be sharer in their wealth, is by a charitable dispensing. The poor are it's proxies as well as God's, and tho' in all other respects we may say to the Soul, as the Psalmist do's to God, Pfal. 16. 2. my goods extend not to thee: yet by this way, it becomes not only a partaker, but the chief proprietour, and all is laid out for it's use. The harbouring an out-cast, builds it an everlasting habitation, Luke 16. 9. the clothing the naked, arrays it in pure white linnen, Rev. 19. 8. and the feeding the hungry, makes it a guest at the supper of the Lamb, v. 9. Nay, it gains not only an indefeifible title to these happy reversions, but it has a great deal in present possession, a huge rational complacency in the the right applying of wealth, and doing that with it, for which 'twas defign'd. Yet more, it gives a sensitive delight, nothing being more agreeable to human nature, than the doing good to it's own kind. A feafonable Alms leaves a greater exultation and transport in the giver, than it can ordinarily raise in the receiver; so exemplifying the maxim of our bleffed Lord, that it is a more bleffed thing to give than to receive, Acts 20. 35. This indeed is a way Hh 2

244 THE LADIES CALLING, PART. II.

to elude the severe denunciation of the Apositle 1 Tim.; 6. A Widow that liveth in this pleasure, is not dead whilst she liveth, but on the contrary, shall live when she dies; when she resigns her breath, shall improve her being: the prayers of the poor, like a benign gale, shall affish her slight to the region of blis; and she who has here cherish'd the afflicted members, shall there be indissolubly united

to their glorious head.

14. AND now methinks Widow-hood, under this aspect, is quite transform'd, is not fo forlorn, fo defolate an estate as it is usually efteem'd. And would all Widows use but this expedient, thus devote themselves to Piety and Charity, it would, like the healing Tree, Exod. 15. 25. sweeten these waters of Marah, render the condition not only supportable, but pleasant; and they would not need to make fuch affrighted, fuch disadvantageous escapes, as many do, from it. 'Tis true, the Apostle's affirmation is unquestionable, that the wife, when her busband is dead, is at liberty to be married to whom she will, I Cor. 7. 39. But the advice he subjoins is authentick too, she is bappier if she so abide. She that may folace her felf in the fociety, in the love of her God, makes an ignoble descent to human embraces; she that may purchase Heaven with her wealth, buys a very dear bargain of the best husband on Earth.

Earth. Nay indeed upon a mere fecular account, it feems not very prudent to relinquish both liberty and property, to espouse at the best a subjection, but perhaps a slavery; it a little resembles the mad frolicks of free'd Gally-slaves, who play away their liberty as

foon as they regain it.

15. MARRIAGE is fo great an adventure, that once feems enough for the whole life: for whether they have been prosperous or adverse in the first, it do's almost discourage a fecond attempt. She that has had a good Husband, may be suppos'd to have his Idea fo fix'd in her heart; that it will be hard to introduce any new form: nay, farther, she may very reasonably doubt, that in this common dearth of Virtue, two good Husbands will scarce fall to one Woman's share, and one will become more intolerable to her, by the reflections she will be apt to make on the better. On the other fide, if she have had a bad, the fmart fure cannot but remain after the rod is taken off; the memory of what she has suffer'd should, methinks, be a competent caution against new adventures. Yet experience shews us that Women (tho the weaker fex) have commonly fortitude enough to encounter and baffle all these confiderations. It is not therefore to be expected that many will by any thing that hath or can be faid be diverted from re-marrying: and indeed

m

vi

of

th

th

W

ľ

ha

lo

o

W

fc

in

b

to

de

v

indeed she that do's not preserve her Widowhood upon the accounts fore-mention'd, may perhaps better relinquish it. St. Paul we see advises that those widows who found no better employment than going from house to house, that grew by their vacancy to be tatlers and busie bodies, I Tim. 5. 13. should marry again, it being the best way to fix these wandring planets, to find them business of their own at home, that fo they may not ramble abroad to intermeddle with that of others. And the truth is, they that cannot brook the retiredness and gravity which becomes a Widow. had better put themselves in a state that less requires it, and if they refolve not to conform their minds to their condition, to bring their condition to their minds. But in the doing that there will be fome cautions very necessary to be observ'd. I shall reduce them to two, the one relating to the time, the other to the equality of the match.

16. First in respect of time, common decency requires that there be a considerable interval between the parting with one Husband, and the choosing another. This has been so much observed by Nations that were at all civilized, that we find Numa made it a Law, that no Widow should marry under ten months, and if any did she was to facrifice, as for the expiation of a crime. And this continued in force many Ages after, insomuch

much that when upon reasons of state Augustus found it useful to marry his sister Octavia to Antonius, nothing less than a decree of the Senate could licence the anticipating the time; so jealous observers were they of this point of civility, that they thought the whole state was concern'd in the violation. Tis true we have no Law in the case, but we have somewhat of custom: I know not how long we shall have, fince the frequent breaches of it threaten quite to cancel it: yet a Woman that is tender of her Honour will scarce give her example towards the rescinding it. The wounds of grief are feldom heal'd by any hand but that of time, and therefore too fudden a cure shews the hurt pierc'd not deep; and she that can make her mourningveil an optick to draw a new lover nearer to her fight, gives cause to suspect the sables were all without.

17. THE next thing confiderable is the equality of the Match. Marriage is fo close a link, that to have it easy, 'tis good to have the parties as even proportion'd as may be. And first in respect of Quality and Fortune; tis to be wish'd there should be no eminent dif-proportion. Those that meet most upon a level, are least subject to those upbraidings that often attend a great descent of either party. It is therefore no prudent motive, by which some Widows are sway'd who mar-

ry only for a great title; who often do not meet with fo much of obeifance from strangers, as they do with contempt from their Husbands and his Relations. There have been examples of Lords, who have us'd rich, but inferiour Widows like spunges, squeez'd them to fill themselves with their wealth, and them only with the air of a big name. On the other fide for a Woman to marry very meanly, and too much below her felf, is rather worse; those kind of matches are ordinarily made in a transport of passion, and when that abates and leaves her to fober reflections, she will probably be so angry with her felf, that she will scarce be well bleas'd with her Husband. A state of subjection is a little fweeten'd by the worth and dignity of the Ruler: for as it is more honourable, fo tis also more easy, the serviler spirits being of all others the most imperious in command. And fure 'twill not a little grate a Woman of honour, to think she has made such an one her Mafter, who perhaps would before have thought it a preferment to have been her Servant. Nay farther, fuch Marriages have commonly an ill reflection on the Modesty of the Woman, it being usually presum'd that where the diftance was fo great, as to discourage such an attempt on his part, there was some invitation on her's. So that upon all accounts the is very forlorn who thus disposes of her felf,

felf. Yet 'tis two well known such matches have oft bin made, and the fame levity and inconfideration may betray others to it; and therefore 'tis their concern well to ballaft their minds, and to provide that their passion never

get the ascendant over their reason.

18. ANOTHER very necessary equality is that of their judgement as to Religion. I do not mean that they are to catechize each other, as to every minute speculative point: but that they be of the same profession, so as to join together in the worship of God. It is fure very uncomfortable that those who have fo closely combined all their other interests, should be dis-united in the greatest; that one Church cannot hold them, whom one house, one bed do's; and that Religion, which is in it felf the most uniting thing, should be the only disagreement between them. I know 'tis oft made a compact in fuch matches, that neither shall impose their opinion upon the other: yet I doubt 'tis feldome kept, unless it be by those whose carelesness of all Religion abates their zeal to any one. But where they have any earnestness in their way, especially where the one party thinks the other in a damnable error, 'twill scarce be possible to refrain endeavouring to reduce them; and that endeavour begets disputes, those disputes heats, those heats difgusts, and those difgusts perhaps end in aversion; so that at last their affections grow

as irreconcilable as their opinions, and their religious jars draw on domestick. Besides if none of these personal debates happen, yet the Education of the Children will be matter of dispute; the one Parent will still be countermining the other, each seeking to recover the others Proselytes. Nay it introduces faction into the inferior parts of the Family too: the Servants according to their different perswassions bandy into Leagues and Parties; so that it endangers, if not utterly destroy's all concord in Families: and all this train of mischiefs should methinks be a competent preju-

dice against such matches.

19. THERE is yet a third particular wherein any great dis-proportion is much to be avoided, and that is in years. The humors of Youth and Age differ fo widely, that there had need be a great deal of skill to compose the discord into a harmony. When a young Woman marries an old Man, there are commonly jealousies on the one part, and loathings on the other, and if there be not an eminent degree of discretion in one or both, there will be perpetual disagreements. But this is a case that do's not often happen among those I now fpeak to: for tho' the avarice of Parents sometimes forces Maids upon fuch matches, yet Widows who are their own choosers seldom make fuch elections. The inequality among them commonly falls on the other fide, and old

old Women marry young Men. Indeed any marriage is in such a folly and dotage. They who must suddenly make their beds in the dust, what should they think of a nuptial couch? And to such the answer of the Philosopher is apposite, who being demanded what was the sittest time for marrying, replied, for the young not yet, for the old not at all.

20. But this dotage becomes perfect frenzy and madness when they choose young husbands: this is an accumulation of absurdities and contradictions. The Husband and the Wife are but one Person; and yet at once young and old, fresh and wither'd. 'Tis a reverling the decrees of nature: and therefore 'twas no ill answer which Dionysius the Tyrant gave to his Mother, who in her age defigned fuch a match, that, though by his regal power he could dispense with positive Laws, yet he could not abrogate those of nature, or make it fit for her an old woman to marry a young man. 'Tis indeed an inversion of feafons, a confounding the kalender, making a mongrel month of May and December: and the conjunction proves as fatal as it is prodigious; it being scarce ever seen that such a match proves tolerably happy. And indeed tis not imaginable how it should; for first 'tis to be prefumed that she that marries so must marry meanly. No young man who do's not need Ti 2

252 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

n

n

her fortune will take her person. For though fome have the humor to give great rates for inanimate antiquities, yet none will take the living gratis. Next she never misses to be hated by him the marries: he looks on her as his rack and torment, thinks himself under the lingring torture devised by Mezentius, a living body tied to a dead. Nor must she think to cure this by any the little adulteries of art: fhe may buy beauty, and yet can never make it her own; nay paint, yet never be fair. 'Tis like enameling a mud-wall, the coursness of the ground will spoil the varnish; and the greatest exquisiteness of dress serves but to illustrate her native blemishes. So that all fhe gains by this is to make him fcorn as well as abhor her.

21. INDEED there is nothing can be more ridiculous, then an old woman gaily fet out; and it was not unaptly faid of Diogenes to fuch an one, if this decking be for the living, you are deceived; if for the dead, make hast to them: and I doubt many young husbands will be ready to say as much. Nay because death comes not quick enough to part them, there are few have patience to attend its loitering pace: the man bids adieu to the wife though not to her fortune, takes that to maitain his luxuries else-where, allows her some little Annuity, and makes her a Pensioner to her own Estate. So that he has his design, but she

she none of hers; he married for her fortune and he has it; she for his person, and has it not: and which is worse, buies her defeat with the loss of all, he commonly leaving her as

empty of money as he found her of wit.

22. AND truely this is a condition deplorable enough, and yet usually fails even of that comfort which is the last reserve of the miserable, I mean pity. 'Tis the wise mans question, Eccles. 12. 13. Who will pity a charmer that is bitten with a Serpent? He might have prefumed less on his skill, and kept himself at a safer distance: and sure the like may be faid of her. Alas! what are her feeble charms, that she should expect by them to fix the giddy appetites of youth? And fince the could fo prefume without fense, none will regret that she should be convinced by fmart. Besides, this is a case wherein there have been a multitude of unhappy precedents He that acwhich might have caution'd her. cidentally falls down an un-discovered precipice is compassionated for his disaster; but he that flands a great while on the brink of it, looks down and fees the bottom frew'd with the mangled carcaffes of many that have thence fallen; if he shall deliberately cast himself into their company, the blame quite extinguishes the pity; he may astonish, but not melt the beholders. And truely she who cafts her felf away in fuch a match, betray's

254 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

not less, but more wilfulness. How many ruins of unhappy women present themselves to her, like the wrecks of old vessels, all split upon this rock? And if she will needs steer her course purposely to the same, none ought to grudge her the shipwrack she so courts.

23. Nor has she only this negative discomfort, to be deprived of pity, but she is loaded with cenfures and reproach. The world is apt enough to malicious errors, to fix blame where there is none, but 'tis feldome guilty of the charitative, do's not overlook the smallest appearance of evil, but generally puts the worst construction on any act, that it will with any probability bear; and according to that measure, women in this condition can expect no very mild descants on them. Indeed fuch matches are so destitute of any rational plea, that 'tis hard to derive them from any other motive then the fensitive. What the common conjectures are in that case, is as needless as it is unhandsome to declare: I will not fay how true they are; but if they be, it adds another reason to the former, why such marriages are fo improsperous. All distortions in nature are usually ominous; and sure fuch preternatural heats in 'Age, may very well be reckon'd as difmal Prefages, and very certain ones too, fince they create the ruine they fore-tell. And truely tis not only just, but but convenient, that finch motives should be attended with such consequences; that the bitterness of the one, may occasion some reflexion on the fordidness of the other. Tis but kindly, that such an All-hallon-tide spring should meet with frosts, and the unpleasantness of the event chastise the ugliness of the design; and therefore I think those that are conscious of the one, should be so far from murmuring, that they should be very thankful for the other, think it Gods discipline to bring them again to their wits; and not repine at that smart which themselves have

made necessarv.

24. AND now I wish all the ancienter widows could feriously weigh how much 'tis their interest not to sever those two epithets; that of ancient they cannot put off, it daily grows upon them; and that of widow is fure a more proportionable adjunct to it, than that of wife; especially when it is to one to whom her age might have made her mother. There is a veneration due to age, if it be fuch as disowns not it self; The hoary bead, faies Solomon, is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness, Prov. 16.31. but when it will mix it felf with youth, it is disclaimed by both, becomes the shame of the old, and the fcorn of the young. What a strange fury is it then which possesses such Women, that when they may dispose their Fortunes

256 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

tunes to those advantageous designs before mentioned, they should only buy with them, so undecent, so ridiculous a slavery? that when they may keep up the reputation of modesty and prudence, they should expose themselves to an universal contempt for the want of both? and that they who might have had a Reverence, put themselves even out of the

capacity of bare Compassion?

25. This is so high a frenzy, as fure cannot happen in an inftant; it must have fome preparatory degrees, fome rooting in the constitution and habit of the mind. Such widows have fure fome lightness of humour. before they can be fo giddy in their brains, and therefore those that will secure themselves from the effect, must substract the cause; if they will will be wishing themselves young, 'tis odds but within a while they will perswade themselves they are so. Let them therefore content themselves to be old, and as Fashions are varied with times, fo let them put on the Ornaments proper to their feason, which are Piety, Gravity and Prudence. These will not only be their Ornament, but their Armour too; this will gain them fuch a Reverence, that will make it as improbable they should be affaulted, as impossible they should affault. For I think one may fafely fay, it is the want of one or all of those, which betray's women to fuch Marriages.

26. AND

26. AND indeed it may be a matter of caution, even to the younger Widows, not to let themselves too much loose to a light frolick homour, which perhaps they will not be able to put off, when it is most necessary they should. It will not much invite a sober man to marry them while they are young; and if it continue with them till they are old, it may (as natural motions use) grow more violent towards its end: precipitate them into that ruinous folly we have before confider d. Yet, should they happen to escape that, should it not force them from their Widow-hood, it will fure very ill agree with it: for how preposterous is it for an old Woman to delight in gauds and trifles, fuch as were fitter to entertain her Grand-children? to read Romances with Spectacles, and be at Masks and Dancings, when she is fit only to act the Anticks? These are contradictions to nature, the tearing of her marks; and where the has writ fifty or fixty, to lessen (beyond the proportion of the unjust Steward) and write Sixteen. And those who thus manage their Widowhood . have more reason to bewail it at last than at first, as having more experimentally found the mischief of being left to their own guidance. It will therefore concern them all to put themselves under a safer conduct, by an affiduous devotion to render themselves up to the leading of the one infallible guide,

258 THE LADIES CALLING. PART. II.

who if he be not a covering of the eyes, Gen. 20. 16. to preclude all fecond choices, may yet be a light to them for discerding who are fit to be chosen; that if they see fit to use their liberty and Marry, they may yet take the Apostles restriction with it, 1 Cor. 7. 39. that it be only in the Lord, upon such sober motives, and with such due circumstances as may approve it to him, and render it capable of his benediction.

The Close.

I. I HAVE now gone through both parts of the propos'd method. The former has presented those qualifications which are equally necessary to every Woman. These, as a Root, fend Sap and Vigor to the diftinct Branches, animate and impregnate the feveral fuccessive states through which she is to pass. He that hath pure Ore or Bullion, may cast it into what Form best fits his use, nay may tranflate it from one to another; and She who has that mine of virtues, may furnish out any condition; her being good in an absolute confideration, will certainly make her fo in a relative. On the other fide, She who has not fuch a stock, cannot keep up the honour of any state; like corrupted Liquor, empty

it

it from one vessel to another, it still infects and contaminates all. And this is the cause that Women are alike complained of under all Forms, because so many want this fundamental virtue. Were there more good Women, there would be more modest Virgins, Loyal and obedient Wives, and sober Widows.

- 2. I must therefore intreat those who will look on this Tract, not only to single out that part which bears their own Inscription, but that they think themselves no less concerned in that which relates indefinitely to their Sex; endeavour to posses themselves of those excellencies, which should be as Universal as their kind: and when they are so stored with matter, they may leave Providence to diversisie the shape, and to assign them their scene of action.
- 3. And now, would God it were as easie to perswade, as it is to propose; and that this discourse may not be taken only as a Gazette for its newness, and discarded as soon as read; but that it may at least advance to the honor of an Almanack, be allowed one year ere it be out of date: and in that time, if frequently and seriously consulted, it may prehaps awaken some Ladies from their stupid Dreams, convince them that they were sent into the world for nobler purposes, than only to make a little glittering in it; like a Comet,

to give a Blaze, and then disappear. And truly, if it may operate but so far as to give them an affective sense of that, I shall think it has done them a considerable service. They may, I am sure, from that Principle deduce all necessary consequences, and I wish they would but take the pains to draw the Corollaries; for those inductions they make to themselves, would be much more efficacious than those which are drawn to their hands. Propriety is a great endearment: we love to be Proselytes to our selves; and people oft resist others reasons, who would upon mere partiality pay reverence to their own.

4. But besides this, there would be another advantage, if they could be but got to a custome of considering; by it they might insensibly undermine the grand Instrument of their Ruine. That careless incogitancy, so remarkably frequent among all, and not least among Persons of Quality, is the scource of innumerable mischiefs, 'tis the Delilah, that at once lulls and betrays them; it keeps them in a perpetual sleep, binds up their faculties, so that though they are not extinct, yet they become useless. Plato used to say, That a man asseep was good for nothing: and 'tis certaingly no less true of this moral drousiness than the natural. And as in sleep the

fancy only is in motion, so these inconsiderate persons do rather dream than dis-

courfe,

course, entertain little trifling Images of things which are presented by their sense, but know not how to converse with their reason. So that in this drousy state, all Temptations come on them with the same advantage, with that of a thief in the night; a phrase by which the Scripture expresses the most inevitable unforeseen danger, I Thess. 5. 2. We read in Judges, how easily Laise become a prey to a handful of men, merely because of this supine negligent humour of the Inhabitants, which had cut them off from all entercourse with any who might have fuccor'd them, Jud. 18. 27. 28. And certainly it gives no less opportunity to our spiritual Affailants, leaves us naked and unguarded to receive all their impressions. How prodigious a thing is it then, that this state of dulness and danger should be affectedly chofen? Yet we see it too often is; even by those whose qualities and education fit them for more ingenuous elections; nay, which is yet more a riddle, that very aptness disenables, fets them above what it prepares them for. Labour is lookt on as utterly incompatible with greatness, and consideration is lookt on as labour of the mind; and there are some Ladies who feem to reckon it as their prerogative, to be exempted from both; will no more apply their understandings to any serious discussion, then their hands to the spin-

fpindle and diftaff; the one they think pedantick, as the other is mean. In the mean time, by what strange measures do they proceed? they look on Idiots as the most deplorable of Creatures, because they want reafon; and yet make it their own excellence and preeminence, to want the use of it; which is indeed fo much worse than to want the thing, as floth is worse than poverty, a moral defect than a natural. But we may fee by this, how much civil and facred eftimates differ: for we find the Bereans commended, not only as more diligent, but as more noble too, Alts 17.11. because they attentively consider d, and strictly examin'd the Doctrine preach'd to them. By which they may discern, that in Gods Court of Honour, a stupid oscitancy is no ennobling quality, however it comes to be thought fo in theirs.

s. And if this one point might be gain'd, if they would but so far actuate their reason, as deliberately and duly to weigh their interest, they would find that so strictly engaging them to all that is virtuous, that they must have a very invincible resolution for ruine, if that cannot perswade them. And I hope all women are not Medea's, whom the Poet brings avowing the horridness of the sact, which yet she resolv'd to execute. They are generally rather timorous, and apt to start at the apprehension of danger; let them but see

a fer-

a ferpent though at a great distance, they will need no Homilies or Lectures to be perswaded to fly from it. And fure did they but clearly difcern what a fting there is in those vicious follies they embrace, their fear would make them quit their hold, put them in fuch a trembling, as would like that of Belshazzars, flacken their joints, and make those things drop from them, which before they most tenacioufly grasped. For indeed in fin there is a conspiration of all that can be dreadful to a rational being, so that one may give its compendium by the very reverse of that which the Apostle gives of Godliness, 1 Tim. 4.8. for as the one has the promises, so the other has the curses of this life, and of that to come.

6. In this life every deprav'd act (much more habit) has a black shadow attending it: it casts one inward upon the conscience in uncomfortable upbraidings and regrets. 'Tis true indeed some have the art to disguise that to themselves by casting a vet darker over it, suppressing all those reluctings by an industrious stupefaction, making their Souls perfect night, that they cannot fee those their consciences represent. black images But as this renders their condition but the more wretched, fo neither can they blind others tho they do themselves. Vice casts a dark shadow outwards too, not such as may conceal but betray its felf: and as the Evening **fhadows** shadows increase in dimension, grow to a monstrosity and dis-proportion, so the longer any ill habit is continued, the more visible, the more deform'd it appears, draws more obser-

vation and more censure.

7. 'T WERE indeed endless to reckon up the temporal evils to which it exposes its votaries. Immodesty destroies their fame, a vain prodigality their fortune, anger makes them mad, pride hateful, levity renders them despised, obstinacy desperate, ad irreligion is a complication of all thefe, fills up their measure both of guilt and wretchedness. So that had virtue no other advocate, her very Antagonist would plead for her: the miferable confequences of vice, would like the flames of Sodom, fend all confidering persons to that little Zoar, which how despicable so ever it may have appear'd before, cannot but look invitingly, when fafety is inscribed on its gates.

8. But it must infinitely more do so if they please to open a visto into the other world, make use of divine perspectives to discern those distant objects which their grosser senses do here intercept. There they may see the dismal Catastrophe of their Comedies, the miserable inversion of all unlawful or unbounded pleasures: there that prophetick Menace concerning Babylon which we find, Revel. 18. 7. will be literally verified

upon

upon every unhappy foul, According as she exalted her felf and lived delicately, so much the more tribulation give her; the tormeut of that life will bear proportion to the pride and luxuries of this. It will therefore be necessary for those who here wallow in pleasures, to confront to them the remembrance of those rivers of brimstone, and ask themselves the Prophets question, who can dwell with everlasting burnings? We find E/ay, when he denounces but temporal Judgements against the Daughters of Zion, exactly pursues the Antithesis, and to every part of their effeminate delicacy he opposes the direct contrary hardship, instead of sweet smells, there shall be a stink; instead of a girdle, a rent; instead of well set bair, baldness; instead of a stomacher, a girding with sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty. Esay. 3. 24.

9. It were well the Daughters of our Zion would copy out this Lecture, and prudently fore-see how every particular sin or vanity of theirs will have its adapted punishment in another world. And sure this consideration well digested, must needs be a forcible expedient to cleanse them from all filthiness of flesh and spirit, as the Apostle speaks, 2 Cor. 7. 1. For is it possible for her to cherish and blow up her libidinous slames here, who considers them but as the first kindlings of those inextinguishable ones hereafter? Can she make it her study to please her Appetite, that remem-

bers that Dives's unintermitted feast ends in as unallayed a thirst? Or can she deny the crumbs of her Table to that Lazarus, to whom the fore-fees the shall then supplicate for a drop of water? In fine can she lay out her whole industry, her fortune, nay her ingenuity too, in making provision for the flesh, who confiders that that flesh will more corrupt by pampering, and breed the worm that never dyes? Certainly no Woman can be fo desperately daring, as thus to attaque damnation, refift her reason and her sense, only that she may ruine her Soul; and unless she can do all this, her fore-fight will prove her escape, and her viewing the bottomless pit in Landskip and Picture, will fecure her from a real descent into it.

its exit in the shape of a Fury, bring the meditations to Hell and there leave them, it must now at last shift the scene, and as it has shew'd the blackness of vice by that outer darkness to which it leads, we also will let in a beam of the celestial light to discover the beauty of Virtue; remind the Reader that there is a region of joy as well as a place of Torment, and Piety and Virtue is that milky way that leads to it; a state, compar'd to which the Elysium of the Heathen is as inconsiderable as it is sictitious, the Mahometan paradise as state and insipid as it is gross and brutish; where

where the undertaking of the Psalmist shall be completely answer'd, those that fear the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good, Pfalm. 34. 10. And this happy state is as accessible as excellent. God is not unfincere in his proposals, offers not these glories only to tantalize and abuse us, but to animate and encourage mankind. He fets up an inviting prize; and not only marks out, but levels the way to it; makes that our duty which is also our pleasure, yea and our honour too. So has he contriv'd for our ease, that knowing how hardly we can diveft our voluptuousness and ambition, he puts us not to it: all he demands is but that he may choose the object. And in that he is yet more obliging, for by that at once he refines and fatisfies the defires. He takes us off indeed from the fulsome pleasures of sense, which by their grossness may cloy, yet by reason of their emptiness can never fill us; and brings us to tast the more pure spiritual delights which are the true Elixirs of pleasures, in comparison whereof all the fenfual are but as the dregs or feces in an extraction, after the spirits are drawn off. In like manner he calls us from an aspiring to those pinacles of honour, where we alwaies fit tottering and often fall down, but yet invites us to foar higher, where we shall have the Moon with all her viciffitudes, and changes under our feet, Revel. 12. 1. and enjoy

enjoy a grandeur as irreverfible as splendid. II. THUS do's he shew us a way to hallow our most unfanctified affections; thus, according to the prophesie of Zechariah, may holiness be writ even upon the bells of the horses. Zechar. 14. 20. upon our most brutal inclinations; and thus may all those feminine paffions which now feduce Women from Virtue, advance them in it. Let her that is amorous. place her love upon him who is (as the Spoufe tells us, Cant. 5. 10.) the chiefest among ten thousand; she that is angry, turn her edge against her fins; she that is haughty, disdain the Devils drudgery; she that is fearful, dread him who can destroy both body and soul in hell, Matt. 10. 28. and she that is sad, referve her tears for her penetential offices. Thus may they confecrate even their infirmities, and though they cannot Deifie, or erect Temples to them, as the Romans did to their passions, nay their diseases; yet after they are thus cleanfed, they may facrifice them as the Jews did the clean beafts in the Tabernacle. Irreligion and Profaneness is exempt from this privilege, no water of purification can cleanse it, or make it serviceable in the Temple; that like the spoils of Fericho, is so execrable, that it must be devoted to destruction, as an accurfod thing, 70f. 6. 17. For the God do's not despise the work of his own hands, hath fo much kindness to his Creatures, that he endeavours

to reduce all our native inclinations to their primitive rectitude; and therefore do's not abolish, but purifie them; yet Atheism is none of those; 'tis a counter-blaft from hell, in opposition to that mighty wind in which the Holy Spirit descended. Though the subject in which it subsists may be reform'd, the Personmay turn Christian, and the wit that maintain'd its blasphemous paradoxes may be converted to holier uses: yet the quality it self is capable of no fuch happy Metamorphofis; that must be extirpated, for it cannot be made tributary. Which shews how transcendent an ill that is which cannot be converted to good: even that Omnipotence which can out of the yery stones raise children to Abraham, attempts not any transmutation of this; which ought therefore to possess all hearts with a detestation of it, and advance them in an earnest pursuit of all the parts of piety.

once more (as a fare-well-exhortation) commend to my Female Readers, as that which virtually contains all other accomplishments. Tis that Pearl in the Gospel for which they may part with all, and make a good bargain too. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom, sayes the wisest of men, Prov. 1. 7. and by his experience he shews that it is the completing end of it too; for he no sooner declin'd from that, but he grew to dotage and

and dishonor. Let all those therefore to whom God has dispens'd an outward affluence, given them a visible splendor in the eyes of the world, be careful to fecure to themselves that honour which comes from God only, Joh. 5. 44. unite their Souls to that Supreme Majesty who is the fountain of true honour: who in his beflowing the Crown of Righteousness proceeds by the same measures by which he disposed the Crown of Ifrael, when he avow'd to Samuel that he lookt not on the outward appearance but beheld the heart, I Sam. 16.7. If God fee not his own Image there, all the beauty and gaiety of the outward form is despicable in his eyes, like the apples of Sodom only a kind of painted dust. But if piety be firmly rooted there, they then become like the kings daughter, all glorious within too; a much more valuable bravery than the garment of needle work and ve-Sture of gold, Pfalm. 45. 14. And this is it that must enter them into the kings Palace, into that new Jerusalem, where they shall not wear, but inhabit pearls and gems, Rev. 21. 19. be beautiful without the help of Art or Nature, by the mere reflexion of the divine brightness; be all that their then enlarg'd comprehenfions can wish, and infinitely more than they can here imagine.

THE CONTENTS.

PART. I.

Sect. 1. Of Modesty.	* * * *	p. 1.
Sect. 2. Of Meekness.		p. 32.
Sect. 3. Of Compassion.		p. 52.
Sect. 4. Of Affability.		p. 71.
Sect. 5. Of Piety.		p. 86.

PART. II.

Sect. 1. 0	f Virgins.		p. 155.
Sect. 2. 01	Wives.		p. 180.
Scat. 3. 0)	f Widows.	1	p. 231.
T	he Close.		p. 258.